



**BIBLIA AMERICANA**  
**Cotton Mather**

**Volume 1: GENESIS**

*Edited, with an Introduction and Annotations, by Reiner Smolinski*

*Cotton Mather.*

# BIBLIA AMERICANA

General Editor  
Reiner Smolinski (Atlanta)

Executive Editor  
Jan Stievermann (Tübingen)

Volume 1

Editorial Committee for Cotton Mather's *Biblia Americana*

Reiner Smolinski, *General Editor, Georgia State University*  
Jan Stievermann, *Executive Editor, Eberhard-Karls Universität, Tübingen*  
Robert E. Brown, *James Madison University*  
Mary Ava Chamberlain, *Wright State University*  
Michael P. Clark, *University of California, Irvine*  
Rick Kennedy, *Point Loma Nazarene University*  
Harry Clark Maddux, *Austin Peay State University*  
Kenneth P. Minkema, *Yale University*

Cotton Mather

# BIBLIA AMERICANA

America's First Bible Commentary

A Synoptic Commentary on the  
Old and New Testaments

Volume 1  
GENESIS

Edited, with an Introduction and Annotations,  
by  
Reiner Smolinski

Mohr Siebeck  
Baker Academic

REINER SMOLINSKI, born 1954; 1987 PhD in English/American studies from The Pennsylvania State University; professor of early American literature and culture at Georgia State University (Atlanta).

Distributors

*for the United States and Canada*

Baker Academic

P.O. Box 6287

Grand Rapids, Michigan 49516-6287

USA

*for Europe*

Mohr Siebeck

Wilhelmstr. 18, Postfach 20 40

D-72010 Tübingen

Germany

All other countries are served by both publishers.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data is on file at the Library of Congress, Washington D.C.

ISBN 978-0-8010-3900-3

Die Deutsche Nationalbibliothek lists this publication in the Deutsche Nationalbibliographie; detailed bibliographic data is available on the Internet at <http://dnb.d-nb.de>.

ISBN 978-3-16-150190-6 / eISBN 978-3-16-163498-7 unchanged ebook edition 2024

© 2010 by Mohr Siebeck, Tübingen, Germany.

This book may not be reproduced, in whole or in part, in any form (beyond that permitted by copyright law) without the publisher's written permission. This applies particularly to reproductions, translations, microfilms and storage and processing in electronic systems.

The book was typeset by Martin Fischer in Tübingen, printed by Gulde-Druck in Tübingen on non-aging paper and bound by Buchbinderei Spinner in Ottersweier.

Printed in Germany.

*For Tanya, Hannah, and Madeleine*



My Advice to you is, That it be your Practice, to *Read* the *Sacred Scriptures* in the *PORISMATIC WAY*; Or, with a Labour to observe and educe, the *Doctrines of Godlineß*, which this inexhaustible *Store House of Truth*, will yield unto them that are seeking after it. Make a *Pause* upon every *Verse*, and see what *Lessons of Piety* are to be learnt from every *Clause*. Turn the *Lessons* into *Prayers*, and send up the *Prayers* unto the GOD, who is now Teaching of you.

*Manuductio ad Ministerium* (1726)





## Acknowledgments

Cotton Mather's holograph manuscript "Biblia Americana" had a very long gestation period – considerably longer than the decade it took me to transcribe, edit, and annotate the first of ten-volumes, in which Mather's commentary is now going to be published for the first time. I have been frequently asked what possessed me to undertake this gargantuan project. A well-meaning friend, no doubt speaking from experience, pointed to several renowned compilers of Bible commentaries (let alone their editors) who did not live long enough to see the final volume through the press. With so much left to be done, the rumors of my premature elevation, I hope, are greatly exaggerated.

The origins of this project go back a good number of years. My friend and colleague Jesper Rosenmeier of Tufts University serendipitously bestowed upon me the content of several filing cabinets, which Kenneth B. Murdock had lovingly gathered for his splendid edition of Cotton Mather's *Magnalia Christi Americana* (1977). What Murdock had gathered here in the sixties and seventies – before word processors, the internet, and online databases became the tools of the academic trade – is a testimony to his labor of love, an obsession no less than a conviction that a scholarly edition of colonial America's most significant history was well worth the effort. Much the same motivation led me (in the early eighties) to work on Cotton Mather's "Triparadisus" manuscript at the AAS, a book-length essay on eschatology, which subsequently appeared as *The Threefold Paradise of Cotton Mather: An Edition of "Triparadisus"* (Athens: University of Georgia Press, 1995). The initial transcription of this manuscript was undertaken, it is hard to believe, on one of the first home computers a poor student's budget could muster. The technological breakthroughs since then are mind-boggling. Without them, editing and annotating the "Biblia Americana" manuscript would hardly have been possible.

For support of my ongoing research on Cotton Mather's "Biblia Americana," I wish to thank the Department of English at Georgia State University for various research and travel grants, including a summer 2008 RIG grant, which allowed me to spend time writing rather than grading essays. I am grateful to my colleagues at the Massachusetts Historical Society for a W. B. H. Dowse Fellowship, to the Huntington Library for a Mayer's Fellowship, and to the American Antiquarian Society for a Kate B. and Hall J. Peterson fellowship. Moreover, I wish to thank Marcus A. McCorison Librarian and Curator of Manuscripts

Thomas G. Knoles; John B. Hench and Nancy Burkett (both retired); Caroline F. Sloat, Director of Book Publishing; and the many fine librarians on staff at the AAS for the collegial atmosphere and the stimulating lectures at the Society during my residence in Worcester. Every research library should have a Goddard-Daniel House to accommodate its fellows as royally as the AAS does! My heart goes out to Stephen T. Riley Librarian Peter Drummey and to Worthington C. Ford Editor Conrad E. Wright at the Massachusetts Historical Society for their professional support and the stimulating environment in one of the premier research libraries for colonial Americana materials. Thanks, Conrad, for the delicious food during the heady fellowship lunches! Thank you, Peter, for the many conversations and the coffee on those Saturdays when the library was undergoing renovation.

Apart from the quality time at the Huntington, the AAS, and the MHS, I had the privilege of accessing rare books at the Andover-Harvard Library, the Boston Public Library, the Harvard Divinity School Library, the William Andrews Clark Memorial Library and the Rare-Book Room of the Science and Engineering Library at UCLA, the university libraries of Tübingen, Mainz, and Berlin; and, closer to home, Pitts Theology and Woodruff Libraries at Emory, and Pullen Library at Georgia State University. Special thanks go to Margret A. Pitts Librarian Patrick Graham at Pitts Theology of Emory, and Margie Patterson (now retired) of Interlibrary Loans at Pullen Library. In this context, it is not remiss to praise Dean Lauren Adamson, Dean Nancy Seamans, and Provost Ron Henry (now retired) for their prescient investment in expensive online Humanities databases (EEBO and ECCO) – in the nick of time before the mortgage industry, AIG, and Wall Street took us to the cleaners on Sub-Prime Alley.

Over the innumerable hours during the vetting process, of collating the typescript against a digital version of the microfilm copy of the “Biblia Americana,” and during a marathon onsite vetting session of five weeks at the MHS, I benefited from the help of many kind individuals. Particular thanks go to Merit Kaschig, Florian Schwieger, Jan Saathoff and, especially, Damien Brian Schlarb, for their faithful support. Thank you Damien! And thank you Matthew Roudané and Randy Malamud for the gift of a graduate research assistant for the past several years. Without your and their help, the “Biblia” would still repose in a computer file. I am indebted to Heribert Dillmann of Niederbrechen (remember?), to Käthe Ristow of Mainz (on whatever cloud that good angel might now rest), to Jeffrey Walker of Oklahoma State University for the inspiring summer seminar on the *Magnalia*, to Mark Langley of Topeka for many valuable suggestions on the transcript and annotations, to my dear colleague Patricia Graves, who went the extra mile to make my writing more felicitous, to Ken Minkema and Adriaan Neele of the Jonathan Edwards Center at Yale Divinity School for their support, to H. Clark Maddux of Austin Peay University and, especially, to Robert E. Brown of James Madison University, and to Jan Stievermann of

the University of Tübingen, for reading portions of the manuscript and for suggesting improvements; to Bernd Engler, rector of Eberhard-Karls Universität Tübingen, and to Jan Stievermann, for hosting and organizing the first ever International Symposium on Cotton Mather's "Biblia Americana" (October 23–25, 2008) in the Hohentübingen Castle of the University (Mather could not have wished for a setting or audience more illustrious).

Jan Stievermann, Assistant Professor of American Studies at Tübingen, Executive Editor of Cotton Mather's "Biblia Americana," and dear friend, deserves my particular gratitude. It is through his hard work that the Mather Symposium in Tübingen was made possible. Jan was also instrumental in introducing me to Dr. Henning Ziebritzki, Editorial Direktor of Mohr Siebeck, the Tübingen publishing house, which is bringing out the "Biblia Americana" in collaboration with Baker Academic, a Division of Baker Publishing Group. It is through the vision of Henning Ziebritzki and James Ernest, Editor of Baker Academic, that Cotton Mather's magnum opus is now being made available. Indeed, there's a time and season for everything – even if it takes nearly three-hundred years to get there.

My deep appreciation also goes out to several scholars who have given their "thumbs up" for our Mather project: To Dale C. Allison, Jr., of Pittsburgh Theological Seminary, to Bernard Bailyn of Harvard University, to E. Brooks Holifield of Emory University, to David Lyle Jeffrey of Baylor University, to Donald K. McKim of Memphis Theological Seminary, to Robert Middlekauff of University of California, Berkeley; to Mark A. Noll of Notre Dame University, to Stephen J. Stein of Indiana University, to Harry S. Stout of Yale University for their sterling endorsements. I believe I can speak for all of my fellow editors – Jan Stievermann, Ken Minkema, Harry Clark Maddux, Rick Kennedy, Michael P. Clark, and Ava Chamberlain – when I extend our warmest thanks.

Two more paragraphs and we are done: I wish to thank the Massachusetts Historical Society for permission to edit and publish Cotton Mather's "Biblia Americana" manuscript, Linda Smith Rhoads, editor of the *New England Quarterly*, for permission to reprint major portions of my article "How to Go to Heaven or How Heaven Goes? Natural Science and Interpretation in Cotton Mather's 'Biblia Americana' (1693–1728), published in *The New England Quarterly* 81.2 (June 2008): 278–329; to Gaby van Rietschoten of Koninklijke Brill NV for permission to reprint a portion of my article "Authority and Interpretation: Cotton Mather's Response to the European Spinozists," which appeared in *Shaping the Stuart World, 1603–1714*. Eds. Alan I. Macinnes and Arthur H. Williamson. Leyden: Brill, 2006. 175–203. My special thanks go to Frau Anna Krüger of Mohr Siebeck for her expertise in all matters of the production.

Finally, my family: Tanya, dearest spice of my life. Thank you for generously giving of your heart and soul, for sharing your love of literature and history, for giving me feedback when all seemed muddled. I know how hard it was

on you, Hannah, and Madeleine, when I “disappeared” in my study and was lost to you and the children in the interminable Mather bog. I am ready to take up my badge of shame. Hannah Sophie, dearest Hannah Montana, daughter after my own heart: how many times did I want to get away from the computer and spend quality time with you on the playground before you grew up to become a young person? Madeleine Marie, dearest Maddie Chatterley: how you tugged on my shirtsleeves and pleaded with me “to come down” and play with you? Oh, sweet child of time. I promise to do better. My siblings Irene, Horst, Gudrun, and Ute: so much anguish, so little time. My beloved parents, Horst and Anneliese Smolinski: I wished you had lived long enough to share in the pleasure of seeing my Hannah and Maddie grow up, and to feel the warm embrace of your grandchildren. Doch es kam alles ganz anders.

## Table of Contents

Acknowledgments .....	IX
List of Illustrations .....	XVII
List of Abbreviations .....	XIX

### PART 1: EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION

Section 1: "Biblia Americana": America's First Bible Commentary	3
Section 2: "Biblia Americana" in the Context of Early Enlightenment Science .....	77
Section 3: Cotton Mather: Theologian, Exegete, Controversialist	113
Works Cited in Sections 1–3 .....	175
Section 4: Note on the Text and Editorial Principles .....	191

### PART 2: THE TEXT

The OLD TESTAMENT, in the Order of the History .....	213
The NEW TESTAMENT, in the true Order of the History ..	242
The Introduction .....	269
The Old Testament .....	277
Genesis. Chap. 1. ....	302
Genesis. Chap. 1. ....	307
Genesis. Chap. 2. ....	420
Genesis. Chap. 3. ....	477
Genesis. Chap. 4. ....	510
Genesis. Chap. 5. ....	533

Genesis. Chap. 6. ....	579
Genesis. Chap. 7. ....	625
Genesis. Chap. 8. ....	641
Genesis. Chap. 9. ....	667
Genesis. Chap. 10. ....	693
Genesis. Chap. 11. ....	805
Genesis. Chap. 12. ....	838
Genesis. Chap. 13. ....	884
Genesis. Chap. 14. ....	886
Genesis. Chap. 15. ....	909
Genesis. Chap. 16. ....	919
Genesis. Chap. 17. ....	922
Genesis. Chap. 18. ....	943
Genesis. Chap. 19. ....	952
Genesis. Chap. 20. ....	961
Genesis. Chap. 21. ....	965
Genesis. Chap. 22. ....	992
Genesis. Chap. 23. ....	998
Genesis. Chap. 24. ....	1001
Genesis. Chap. 25. ....	1004
Genesis. Chap. 26. ....	1010
Genesis. Chap. 27. ....	1011
Genesis. Chap. 28. ....	1016
Genesis. Chap. 29. ....	1024
Genesis. Chap. 30. ....	1028
Genesis. Chap. 31. ....	1040
Genesis. Chap. 32. ....	1049
Genesis. Chap. 33. ....	1055
Genesis. Chap. 34. ....	1057
Genesis. Chap. 35. ....	1058
Genesis. Chap. 36. ....	1072
Genesis. Chap. 37. ....	1075
Genesis. Chap. 38. ....	1080
Genesis. Chap. 39. ....	1085
Genesis. Chap. 40. ....	1087
Genesis. Chap. 41. ....	1089
Genesis. Chap. 42. ....	1093
Genesis. Chap. 43. ....	1097
Genesis. Chap. 44. ....	1099
Genesis. Chap. 45. ....	1103
Genesis. Chap. 46. ....	1106
Genesis. Chap. 47. ....	1110

Genesis. Chap. 48. . . . .	1115
Genesis. Chap. 49. . . . .	1118
Genesis. Chap. 50. . . . .	1148
Appendix A: Cancellations . . . . .	1157
Appendix B: Silent Deletions . . . . .	1163
Bibliography . . . . .	1165
Primary Works . . . . .	1165
Secondary Works . . . . .	1236
Index of Biblical Passages . . . . .	1247
General Index . . . . .	1285





## List of Illustrations

Bound holograph manuscript, volume 1 (MHS) . . . . .	53
Recto page [1r] of the holograph manuscript, volume 1 (MHS) . . . . .	212
Verso page [96v] of the holograph manuscript – not in Mather’s hand . .	400
Samuel Bochart’s map of Eden . . . . .	466
Athanasius Kircher’s <i>Arca Noë</i> (1675) . . . . .	607
Recto page [201r] of the holograph manuscript . . . . .	628
William Whiston’s <i>Compleat Collection</i> (1736): the Tower of Babel . . . . .	828
Recto page [451r] of the holograph manuscript . . . . .	1119



## List of Abbreviations

AAS	American Antiquarian Society, Worcester, Massachusetts
ABD	<i>Anchor Bible Dictionary</i> . 6 vols.
ANF	<i>Ante-Nicene Fathers</i> . 10 vols.
“BA”	“Biblia Americana” (holograph manuscript). 6 vols. folio. The Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston
BBH	<i>Biblich-historisches Handwörterbuch</i>
BBK	<i>Biographisch-Bibliographisches Kirchenlexikon</i> . 29 vols. << <a href="http://www.bautz.de/bbkl">www.bautz.de/bbkl</a> >>
CBTEL	<i>Cyclopedia of Biblical, Theological, and Ecclesiastical Literature</i> .
CE	<i>Catholic Encyclopedia</i> . 16 vols.
DNSP	<i>Dictionnaire des Noms, Surnoms et Pseudonymes Latins De L'Histoire Littéraire du Moyen Age [1100 a 1530]</i>
DGRG	<i>Dictionary of Greek and Roman Geography</i>
DGRBM	<i>A Dictionary of Greek and Roman Biography and Mythology</i>
DNB	<i>Dictionary of National Biography</i> .
DUSE	<i>Dictionnaire Universel des Sciences Ecclésiastiques</i>
EJ	<i>Encyclopedia Judaica</i> . 26 vols.
ESTC	<i>English Short-Title Catalogue</i> (online).
HJP	<i>History of the Jewish People in the Time of Christ</i> . 5 vols.
JH	<i>James Hastings's Dictionary of the Bible</i> . 4 vols.
JPS	<i>Jewish Publication Society</i> (OT) 1917.
KJV	King James Version (1611)
KD	<i>Keil &amp; Delitzsch, Commentary on the Old Testament</i> . 10 vols.
KP	<i>Der Kleine Pauly: Lexikon der Antike in fünf Bänden</i> .
LXX	Septuaginta
LCD	<i>Lemprière's Classical Dictionary</i>
MHS	Massachusetts Historical Society, Boston, Massachusetts
NJB	<i>The New Jerusalem Bible</i>
NPNFi	<i>Nicene and Post-Nicene Fathers</i> . (First Series). 14 vols.
NPNFii	<i>Nicene and Post-Nicene Fathers</i> . (Second Series). 14. vols.
NT	New Testament
OCD	<i>Oxford Classical Dictionary</i>
ODCC	<i>Oxford Dictionary of the Christian Church</i>
ODNB	<i>Oxford Dictionary of National Biography</i>
OT	Old Testament
PT	<i>Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society</i> , London.
SH	<i>The New Schaff-Herzog Encyclopedia of Religious Knowledge</i> . 12 vols.
SBD	<i>Smith's Bible Dictionary</i>
TJE	<i>The Jewish Encyclopedia</i> . 12 vols. << <a href="http://www.jewishencyclopedia.com">www.jewishencyclopedia.com</a> >>



# PART 1

## EDITOR'S INTRODUCTION



## Section 1

### “Biblia Americana”: An American Commentary on the Bible

It may be, God our Saviour will in His Time, dispose the Minds of some eminent and opulent persons, to cast a benign Aspect upon a work [“Biblia Americana”] which may hand down their Names with lasting Acknowledgments unto posterity. Be it as it will, I do with the greatest Acquiescence of Mind in the holy Dispositions of His Providence Leave all in His glorious Hands. (Cotton Mather, 1715)

Cotton Mather’s “Biblia Americana” has waited nearly three hundred years to be published. By cooperative agency of Mohr Siebeck and Baker Academic, it is finally brought “into the Light,” as Mather once expressed his hope for publication (*Diary* 2:332), in a ten-volume scholarly edition. Written between 1693 and 1728, “Biblia Americana” is the oldest comprehensive commentary on all the canonical books of the Bible to have been composed in British North America. With its more than 4,500 folio pages bound in six volumes, Mather’s holograph manuscript, which has remained almost unstudied in the archives of the Massachusetts Historical Society, represents one of the great untapped resources in American religious and intellectual history. Combining extensive discussions of biblical scholarship with scientific speculations and advice for practical piety, Mather’s scriptural interpretations reflect the growing influence of Enlightenment thought in America as well as the rise of the transatlantic evangelical awakening. His commentary also marks the beginning of historical criticism of the Bible in New England theology, a solid one hundred years before German Higher Criticism gained a permanent foothold in American theological seminaries. In his annotations Mather engages a vast array of source-texts, from the Church Fathers, medieval and Reformation theologians, Rabbinic scholarship, ancient history and geography, to the cutting-edge philological and philosophical studies of his period. “Biblia Americana” thus represents the greatest achievement of an American theologian before Jonathan Edwards.

In this General Introduction, I will address a number of issues that are relevant to Mather’s commentary on Genesis and to the ten-volume edition as a whole. Examining the nature and significance of “Biblia Americana,” Section 1 provides a sketch of Mather’s life, surveys the history of the manuscript’s composition, and explains his failure to publish the opus he deemed “one of the greatest Works, that ever I undertook in my Life” (*Diary* 1:169). Section 2



appraises his biblical interpretations in the context of the scientific revolution of the early Enlightenment: Newtonianism, the miracles debate, and philosophical accommodationism. Section 3 examines Mather's changing understanding of the Bible, his hermeneutical approach to the scriptures and doctrinal position on key issues, and his response to the historical and philological criticism of the Bible as text in the late seventeenth and early eighteenth centuries. Finally, section 4 assesses the physical condition of the manuscript and outlines the editorial principles governing the entire project.

Among the Bible commentaries of Mather's time, "Biblia Americana" is unique in more ways than one. Even a cursory comparison of Mather's commentary with those of his English peers – Matthew Poole (1624–79), Simon Patrick (1625–1707), Samuel Clarke (1626–1701), and Matthew Henry (1662–1714) – uncovers major conceptual differences.<sup>1</sup> Mather abandons the standard approach and instead devises rhetorical questions for each chapter-and-verse annotation. He assumes a skeptical reader, incorporates excerpts from opposing camps of the hermeneutical debate, and tries to harmonize the new philological methods and scientific discoveries of his age with the Reformed exegesis of the Bible. Unlike his peers who compiled conventional commentaries, Mather elects to concentrate on those chapters and verses he deemed most in need of updating. He also abandons the traditional chapter summaries and reprinting of each verse, and adopts, instead, a dialogic question-and-answer method of presentation. For each annotation he devises a rhetorical question that brings specific topics and interpretative problems into focus. His answers are digests of the most pertinent philological, scientific, and theological debates of his day, often incorporating excerpts from opposing camps and his own judgment on the issues. Through the persona of his rhetorical interlocutor, Mather also voices the concerns of the most radical biblical critics of his period – Hugo Grotius (1583–1645), Thomas Hobbes (1588–1679), Isaac La Peyrère (1596–1676), Benedict Spinoza (1632–77), and Richard Simon (1638–1712) – and engages their ideas in a surprisingly constructive manner (see Section 3). It is another distinguishing quality of "Biblia Americana" as a Bible commentary and of Mather as an intellectually open-minded theologian that he does not necessarily seek to refute those who destabilize the authority of the scriptures, but allocates ample space to each arbiter, as if to provide a forum for Enlightenment debate. In many places his observations show unmistakable traces of modern skepticism – a new form of Pyrrhonism that he valiantly seeks to redress by reconciling the Bible wherever possible with all available modern insights into the natural sciences. In the philosophical battle between skeptical rationalism and revealed religion,

1 Matthew Poole, *Annotations Upon the Holy Bible* (London, 1683–85); Simon Patrick, *A Commentary Upon the Historical Books of the Bible* (London, 1695–1710); Samuel Clarke, *The Holy Bible, containing the Old Testament and the New, With Annotations and Parallel Scriptures* (London, 1690); Matthew Henry, *Exposition of the Old and New Testaments* (London, 1708–10).

Mather – like his contemporary Isaac Newton – merged facets of what Richard H. Popkin has defined as “empirical and rationalist thought with theosophic speculation and Millenarian interpretation of Scripture” to meet the intellectual challenges of his time.<sup>2</sup>

The range of subjects Mather engages in the “Biblia” is, quite simply, breathtaking. Beyond the more conventional concerns of biblical philology and academic theology, he ventures into the realm of natural philosophy and wrestles with the questions raised by the great scientific thinkers of his day such as René Descartes (1596–1650), Sir Isaac Newton (1643–1727), or William Whiston (1667–1752). (See Section 2). Moreover, Mather frequently includes asides on specifically American topics such as Native American religions, culture, and medicines, as well as discussions of the flora and fauna of the New World. Occasionally, Mather’s answers grew into independent essays of ten or twenty pages that far exceed the immediate concerns of the biblical chapters and verses under discussion. With its breadth of topics and essay-length discourses, “Biblia Americana” in more ways than one resembles works such as Johann Heinrich Alsted’s *Encyclopaedia Septem tomis distincta* (Herborn, 1630) or Pierre Bayle’s *Dictionnaire historique et critique* (Rotterdam, 1695–97, 1702) rather than such popular Bible commentaries as those by Matthew Henry or Matthew Poole. If “Biblia Americana” explodes the framework of conventional commentaries, it more than lives up to Robert Boyle’s call for a scholar-theologian to address the philosophic advances of his age in a biblical handbook: “I cannot but hope,” Mather quotes his friend and correspondent, “that when it shall please God, to stir up Persons of a Philosophical Genius, well furnished with Critical Learning, and the Principles of true Philosophy, and shall give them an Hearty concern for the Advance of His Truths, these men will make Explications, & Discoveries that shall be admirable.”<sup>3</sup> How seriously Mather took the famous scientist’s call to arms is evident throughout “Biblia Americana.” In fact, in a missive to Dr. John Woodward of the Royal Society of London, Mather confesses his secret obsession. Referring to himself in the third person (ostensibly to appear as a disinterested observer), he explains that in spite of all his duties of composing sermons, ministering to the largest congregation in English America, and publishing more than two-hundred books, “neither these, nor *any* other obstructions could retund his passion for the Favourite Work of his, *Biblia Americana*.”<sup>4</sup>

Here, then, we find competing explanations of the Mosaic creation account and mechanistic theories of Noah’s flood; Cartesian rationalism and Newtonian science; miracles vs. natural causation; reason vs. revelation and verbal inspiration; problems of philological-textual transmission, lacunae, scribal errors, and

2 R. H. Popkin, *Third Force* (90–91).

3 Cotton Mather, *Bonifacius* (200).

4 Mather’s “Letter to Dr. John Woodward, Nov. 17, 1712,” in David Levin, “Giants in the Earth” (760).

interpolations; Spinozism; the Calling of the Jews; millennialism; Trinitarianism vs. Unitarianism; African slavery, Native American conversion, and captivity narratives; the origin of fossils, religious rituals, dogmas, and idolatry; pietism and world missions, and many more topics difficult to summarize. As he put it in the "General Introduction" to his *Magnalia Christi Americana* (London, 1702),

I considered, That all sort of *Learning* might be made gloriously Subservient unto the *Illustration* of the *Sacred Scripture*; and that no *professed Commentaries* had hitherto given a thousandth part of so much *Illustration* unto it, as might be given. I considered, that Multitudes of *particular Texts*, had especially of later Years, been more notably *Illustrated* in the *Scattered Books* of Learned Men, than in any of the *Ordinary Commentators*. And I consider'd, That the *Treasures of Illustration* for the Bible, dispersed in many hundred Volumes, might be fetch'd all together by a Labour that would resolve to *Conquer all things*; and that all the *Improvements* which the *Later-ages* have made in the *Sciences*, might be also, with an inexpressible Pleasure, call'd in, to assist the *Illustration* of the *Holy Oracles*, at a Rate that hath not been attempted in the vulgar *Annotations*. (104)<sup>5</sup>

In short, "Biblia Americana" goes beyond the immediate concern of a commentary on the Holy Scriptures, because in digesting a whole library of ancient, classical, and Enlightenment research filtered through the screen of Reformed theology, Mather collects the most significant discoveries of the ages in *all* disciplines from literally hundreds of different tomes.<sup>6</sup> Strongly invested in the traditional belief in a divinely organized universe of correspondences, hence the unity of all knowledge, he sought to bring together the combined learning of the different branches of human and divine knowledge.<sup>7</sup> "Biblia Americana" was to become a clergyman's personal encyclopedia (in the absence of a college library), a one-stop shop where educated readers could interface with Pagan antiquity, Newtonian science, and Old-Time Religion.

As the most renowned member of a family dynasty of Puritan clergymen spanning four generations, Cotton Mather was the leading New England divine of his generation. He was one of the last Renaissance men who had the knowledge of the ages at his fingertips. Above all, he understood the need of his Reformed peers for a conservative guide to stir a safe course between the Scylla and Charybdis of the early Enlightenment. Mather intended his "Biblia Americana" to be this vademecum. If the effigy of Mather as America's "national gargoyles" is still railroaded through the popular press on occasions, there is little to support this grossly distorted caricature in his commentary on the Bible.<sup>8</sup>

5 Unless otherwise noted, all citation references to the *Magnalia* are to Kenneth B. Murdock's edition.

6 See "Bibliography of Primary Works" at the end of the present volume.

7 See J. Stievermann, "Writing to Conquer All Things" (263–97).

8 See K. Silverman, *Life and Times* (425); and D. Levin, "Monster" (157–76).

Quite to the contrary, a completely different Mather emerges from the manuscript pages: an urbane, erudite scholar-theologian who had long transcended narrow partisan exegesis by incorporating in his commentary the landslide of philosophical innovations of his age. In doing so, he not only demonstrated that American scholarship easily matched that of his European peers but also created a unique record of the hermeneutical, philological, and scientific debate then raging in Europe. His "Biblia Americana" is the product of his lifelong endeavor to synthesize and – if possible – to reconcile this new, threatening scholarship with his abiding faith in the authority of the Bible.

Samuel Mather (1706–85), Cotton Mather's son and heir to the pulpit of Boston's Second Church (Old North), did not exaggerate when he described his father's huge *Biblia* manuscript as

a Work the writing of which is enough constantly to employ a Man, unless he be a *Miracle of Diligence* the *half* of the *Threescore Years & Ten* which is the Sum of Years allowed us. I mean, his *Illustrations of the sacred Scripture*. The Doctor, from an Hint given by that very great and learned Man my Lord BACON, begun this Work in his *thirty first* Year, tho' he had before *some* Materials for it by him; and in his *fifty first* Year so finish'd it, as to publish his PROPOSALS for printing it, intituled, *A new Offer to the Lovers of Religion and Learning*. Ever since that Time to his *Death*, he was adding to it; so that now it is judged to be *by far the greatest Amassment of Learning that has ever been bro't together to illustrate the Oracles of GOD*.<sup>9</sup>

Indeed, "Biblia Americana" is an immense resource for students, scholars, and pastors interested in American religious and intellectual history. Our scholarly edition will make this work accessible to a wide audience. Before we can appreciate Mather's magnum opus and begin to understand its full import, we should review some of the highlights of his life and times.<sup>10</sup>

<sup>9</sup> Samuel Mather, *Life of... Cotton Mather* (1729) 73. For Cotton Mather's proposal "A New Offer" (1713/14), see below.

<sup>10</sup> There are several well-known nineteenth- and twentieth-century biographies of Cotton Mather's life in addition to the most recent one by K. Silverman (mentioned above): Rev. William B. O. Peabody, *Life of Cotton Mather* (1836) was published in volume VI of the highly popular "The Library of American Biography" series, edited by the Unitarian Jared Sparks, and designed for school use ("School District Library"). The biography went through at least three editions and reprints in its lifetime (1836, 1840, 1856). Rev. Enoch Pond, *The Mather Family* (1844), a partisan biographical history of the Mathers which is unabashedly apologetic as those of Pond's contemporaries are unashamedly disparaging. Rev. Chandler Robbins, *History of the Second Church, Or Old North* (1852) is intended as an encomium to the bicentennial of the Old North Church and its pastors. Barrett Wendell, *Cotton Mather: The Puritan Priest* (1891); Rev. Abijah Perkins Marvin, *The Life and Times of Cotton Mather* (1892), and Ralph and Louise Boas, *Cotton Mather: Keeper of The Puritan Conscience* (1928). Wendell's biography, almost exclusively based on Mather's then unpublished diary, was written by the first professor of English and American literature at Harvard and reveals a remarkable sympathy for New England's roots and for Mather as a towering figure of the Puritan Priest; Marvin's *Life and Times* is a highly readable apologia by a Congregational minister in Winchendon, MA, and prolific author of American histories. Marvin views Mather's life through the lens of his pastorate. *Cotton Mather: Keeper of*

## Cotton Mather (1663–1728)

The eldest son of New England's leading divine, Increase Mather (1639–1723) and grandson of the Massachusetts Bay Colony's spiritual founders Richard Mather (1596–1669) and John Cotton (1585–1652), Cotton Mather was born in Boston (12 Feb. 1663), educated at Harvard (B.A. 1678; M.A. 1681), and honored with a D. D. degree from the University of Glasgow (1710). As pastor of Boston's Second Church (Congregational), he stepped into the political limelight during the colonies' version of the Glorious Revolution, when Bostonians rose against the tyranny of James II and deposed their royal governor, Sir Edmund Andros (April 1689). During the witchcraft debacle (1691–93), Mather both warned the Salem judges against admitting "spectral evidence" as grounds for indictment and, instead, advocated prayer, fasting, and reassurance as antidotes to cure the afflicted, but he also wrote New England's official defense of the court's procedures, on which his modern reputation largely depends: *The Wonders of the Invisible World* (Boston, 1693). As the Lord's remembrancer and keeper of the Puritan conscience, he wrote the grandest of American jeremiads, his epic church history of New England *Magnalia Christi Americana* (London, 1702). Like his father a staunch defender of Puritan orthodoxy, Mather persuaded Elihu Yale, a Welsh merchant and practicing Anglican, to endow Yale University (1701, 1718) as the new nursery of Puritanism, when Harvard seemed to become too liberal under the influence of John Leverett and William and Thomas Brattle, Mather's erstwhile rivals. If such endeavors bespeak Mather's partisan politics on the one hand and his transcendent thinking on the other, it was his chiliastic credo that led him to champion Pietist ecumenism, his effort

---

*the Puritan Conscience* is one of the first psychoanalytic studies of Mather's life, written by the Boases, two professors of English at Wheaton College, Massachusetts. They translated for generalist readers the many controversies surrounding Mather's life into a highly readable journalistic account unencumbered by such traditional academic tools as a table of contents, footnotes, bibliography, or index. The fashionable psychoanalytic approach of the day, however, is not without its problems. Robert Middlekauff, *The Mathers: Three Generations of Puritan Intellectuals* (1971). This Bancroft-Prize winning biography of the Mather dynasty is one of the finest studies covering an entire century of Puritan hegemony in New England. David Levin, *Cotton Mather: The Young Life of the Lord's Remembrancer* (1978) – along with his collection of essays in *Forms of Uncertainty* (1992) – is a sympathetic, but forthright study of Mather's accomplishments and some of the controversies surrounding his life. Written as a college-level introduction, Babette M. Levy, *Cotton Mather* (1979) is a sympathetic discussion of Mather's life and principal works, still one of the best prologues for readers unfamiliar with his complex personality. Although not a biography per se, Richard F. Lovelace, *The American Pietism of Cotton Mather* (1979) is still unsurpassed as a study of Mather's theological impact on the development of American religion. Finally, Kenneth Silverman, *Life and Times of Cotton Mather* (1984) remains one of the most comprehensive studies of Mather's life. It is hoped that the appearance of the *Biblia Americana* in ten volumes over the next decade will inspire a new generation of scholars and biographers to reassess Mather's significance as scholar-theologian, an assessment that may well re-examine Jonathan Edwards's monolithic status as America's foremost theologian.

to unite not only all Christian denominations in New England, but also all Christians, Jews, and Moslems in the Orient and Occident, under the umbrella of his "Maxims of Piety" to hasten the Second Coming of Christ.

Likewise, his interest in the new sciences and in new medical theories distinguishes Mather from his American contemporaries. He was elected a Fellow of the Royal Society of London (1713) for his physico-theological contributions to the Society, his "Curiosa Americana." He popularized in his *The Christian Philosopher* (London, 1720/21) the new scientific theories of William Derham, John Ray, John Woodward, Robert Boyle, Thomas Burnet, William Whiston, and Sir Isaac Newton, and staunchly advocated a new germ theory and inoculation against smallpox – in the face of the united opposition of Boston's physicians during the epidemic of 1721. Whereas Increase Mather never quite made the transition into the Enlightenment, Cotton was well on his way; he represents the best of early Enlightenment thinking in colonial America. His contributions to the literature of the New England "Errand" are as diverse as his publications are prolific and inexhaustible. In all, he published more than 450 works on all aspects of the contemporary debate: theological, historical, biographical, political, and scientific.<sup>11</sup> It is therefore deplorable that Mather's reputation is still largely overshadowed by the specter of Salem witchcraft.

No single work of Mather's gargantuan publication record does justice to his long, productive career in New England's foremost pulpit, but several representative types afford a glimpse of his interior life and overall achievement. *The Diary of Cotton Mather* (1911–12, 1964) provides a more comprehensive insight into his volatile nature than his autobiography *Paterna* (1976), which (by and large) is extracted from his diary.<sup>12</sup> Often called his "Reserved Memorials," his diary is a Puritan document par excellence.<sup>13</sup> It focuses on his inner life and on Mather as an instrument of divine providence. If his public persona in his sermons is overbearing and pompous by modern standards, his private persona in his diary can be modest, even unostentatious, yet passionately confessional and soul-searching. No doubt, baring his breast to public inspection was a risky business – if his Reserved Memorials were to fall into unsympathetic hands.

<sup>11</sup> Cotton Mather's son Samuel estimated the number of his father's publications at 382 (*Life* 67). The bibliographer of the Mathers, Thomas J. Holmes, raised the number of Cotton Mather's "known printed works" to 444, in *Cotton Mather: Bibliography* (1:ix). Keith Arbour identifies additional works in his article "Additions" (81–130). Some of Mather's largest manuscripts he had intended for publication were not printed until the twentieth century: *Diaries* (1911–12, 1964), *Angel of Bethesda* (1972), *Paterna* (1976), "Problema Theologicum" (1994), "Triparadisus" (1995). His largest manuscript, the tome he considered his most important work, is "Biblia Americana" (1693–1728).

<sup>12</sup> *The Diary of Cotton Mather* (1911–12), hereafter, *Diary* 1 and 2. *The Diary of Cotton Mather for the Year 1712* (1964), hereafter, *Diary* 3. *Paterna: The Autobiography of Cotton Mather* (1976).

<sup>13</sup> D. Levin, "Misnamed Diary" (177–97) and L. A. Rosenwald, "Cotton Mather as Diarist" (129–61).

Revealing his most intimate thoughts, fears, and desires, Mather inadvertently invites modern readers to psychoanalyze and thus to misapprehend his record of meditation and introspection. For as he poured over his real and imagined sins, examined the promptings of his passions, and confided his musings to the privacy of his diary, Mather created a didactic ledger to measure his spiritual progress toward sanctification. Yet when read as a civic document intended for public consumption, his memoir becomes a goldmine for those who scour his confidential thoughts for hidden motives. Those not personally conversant with the nature of religious affections, with a Puritan's vulnerability in the process of introspection and self-humbling, with his psychological need to heighten his want of grace by deeming himself "the chief of sinners," – in short, those unaware of the psychological turmoil involved in the Puritan *ordo salutis* are likely to misjudge his acts of mortification and incessant confessions of vanity and pride as admissions of true character flaws: "*Proud Thoughts* fly-blow my best Performances!" (*Diary* 1:16), the young Mather early on confided to his diary as he consciously or unconsciously emulated St. Paul's confession (1 Tim. 1:15): "Christ came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief." The more he magnified his sin of pride and vanity, the greater his self-abasement; and the more intense his soul's agony, the more perfect his Augustinian *imitatio Christi*.<sup>14</sup> Modern readers unacquainted with this quaint ritual are struck by this seemingly mechanical, if morbid, exercise. Unless read in small doses, Mather's private confessions may appear to be repetitious, formalistic, and ultimately insincere. Yet each of these exercises represents untold pangs of distress and breast-beating couched in the language of self-abnegation. Such, then, is his principal purpose of keeping a diary.<sup>15</sup> The modern reception of his diaries is not the only source of his problematic reputation.

14 In his *Treatise Concerning Religious Affections*, Jonathan Edwards explained the psychological pitfall of one marooned in the cycle of religious introspection as follows: "[He] that is truly humble, and really sees his own vileness, and loathsomeness before God, the distance [from the sin of pride] appears the other way. When he is brought lowest of all, it does not appear to him, that he is brought below his proper station, but that he is not come to it; ... And this distance he calls pride. And therefore his pride appears great to him, and not his humility. ... The degree of humility is to be judged of by the degree of abasement, and the degree of the cause for abasement: but he that is truly and eminently humbled, never thinks his humility great, considering the cause. The cause why he should be abased appears so great, and the abasement of the frame of his heart so greatly short of it, that he takes much more notice of his pride than his humility" (*Religious Affections*, part 3, sec. 6, subsec. 3.2, in *Works* (2:333)). Benjamin Franklin, it is well known, poked fun at this spiritual exercise in his autobiography. "In reality there is perhaps no one of our natural Passions so hard to subdue as *Pride*," Franklin commented facetiously. "Disguise it, struggle with it, beat it down, stifle it, mortify it as much as one pleases, it is still alive, and will every now and then peep out and show itself. ... For even if I could conceive that I had completely overcome it, I should probably be proud of my Humility" (*Autobiography* 76).

15 See D. Leverenz, *Language of Puritan Feeling* (esp. chs. 4, 6, and 7); P. Caldwell, *Puritan Conversion Narrative* (chs. 1–2); D. B. Shea, *Spiritual Autobiography* (chs. 3–6); J. O. King, *Iron of Melancholy* (1983), and J. H. Rubin, *Religious Melancholy* (1994).



## Index of Biblical Passages

<i>Genesis</i>			
All	270, 565, 807		302, 304, 322, 326, 337, 340, 346, 417, 542
1: All	270, 338, 341, 358, 369, 399, 410, 443, 651	1:14	
		1:15	302, 304, 317, 337, 340, 346, 417
1:1	271, 302, 303, 307, 317, 318, 319, 322, 323, 337, 384	1:16	302, 304, 326, 327, 330, 331, 337, 340, 346, 417
1:2	302, 303, 317, 318, 319, 320, 337, 363, 366, 367, 375, 378, 384, 414, 415, 494, 706	1:17	302, 305, 337, 340, 346, 377, 378, 417
		1:18	302, 305, 337, 346, 417
1:3	302, 303, 317, 320, 321, 322, 337, 340, 346, 384	1:19	302, 305, 337, 346, 417
		1:20	302, 305, 327, 337, 346
1:4	302, 303, 322, 337, 346, 384, 415	1:21	302, 305, 328, 337, 346, 374
1:5	302, 303, 325, 337, 345, 346, 384, 415, 417	1:22	302, 305, 337, 346, 542
		1:23	302, 305, 337, 346
1:6	302, 303, 337, 346, 366, 370, 413, 418, 419, 421	1:24	302, 305, 337, 346
		1:25	302, 305, 337, 346
1:7	302, 303, 337, 340, 346, 366, 415, 418	1:26	302, 306, 328, 329, 330, 332, 337, 346, 431, 475
1:8	302, 303, 322, 337, 340, 346, 419, 421	1:27	302, 306, 329, 337, 345, 346, 431, 475, 502
1:9	302, 304, 322, 337, 340, 346	1:28	302, 306, 337, 346, 542, 550, 1065
1:10	302, 304, 319, 337, 340, 346	1:29	302, 306, 337, 346
1:11	302, 304, 325, 326, 337, 346, 417, 542	1:30	302, 306, 337, 346
1:12	302, 304, 326, 337, 346, 417	1:31	302, 306, 337, 338, 346, 383, 384, 393, 399, 402, 410, 412, 416, 417
1:13	302, 304, 337, 346	2: All	338, 358, 410, 456, 457, 651



2:1	270, 302, 340	3:1	270, 477, 478, 479, 480, 484, 487, 506, 508, 801, 1140, 1151
2:2	270, 302, 420		
2:3	270, 302, 417, 420		
2:4	270, 302, 420	3:2	270, 479, 508
2:5	270, 302, 417, 431, 433, 501	3:3	270, 479, 480, 508
2:6	270, 302, 487	3:4	270, 479, 508
2:7	270, 302, 347, 366, 374, 375, 413, 420, 421, 431, 487, 502	3:5	270, 479, 480, 508, 1067
2:8	270, 302, 347, 420, 421, 446, 463, 805, 836	3:6	270, 505, 508
2:9	270, 302, 347, 420, 463	3:7	270, 478, 481, 482
2:10	270, 302, 347, 446, 459, 463, 836	3:8	270, 483
2:11	270, 302, 347, 446, 458, 836, 854	3:9	270
2:12	270, 302, 347, 421, 422, 424, 446, 459, 460	3:10	270, 436, 509
2:13	270, 302, 347, 446, 460, 461, 473	3:11	270
2:14	270, 302, 347, 446, 467, 836	3:12	270, 509
2:15	270, 302, 347, 424, 425, 502, 836	3:13	270, 505, 509
2:16	270, 302, 347, 426	3:14	270, 445, 480, 483, 484, 926
2:17	270, 302, 347, 425, 426, 480, 496, 501, 1095	3:15	270, 480, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 495, 496, 544, 562, 597, 705
2:18	270, 302, 347, 426, 432	3:16	270
2:19	270, 302, 347, 421, 424, 425, 426	3:17	270, 489, 490
2:20	270, 302, 347, 427	3:18	270, 445, 491, 1065
2:21	270, 302, 347, 428, 429, 1065	3:19	270, 492, 496, 501, 940, 1065
2:22	270, 302, 347, 428, 1065	3:20	270, 488, 492, 1065
2:23	270, 302, 347	3:21	270, 492, 493, 494, 1065
2:24	270, 302, 347, 548	3:22	270, 317, 330, 497, 498, 501, 706
2:25	270, 302, 347, 429, 435, 442, 478, 482, 501	3:23	270, 500, 836
3: All	347, 426, 435	3:24	270, 445, 456, 499, 501, 501, 503, 504, 836
		4: All	510, 514, 616
		4:1–2	270, 510
		4:3	270, 511
		4:4	270, 511, 512, 563
		4:5	270, 512, 531, 532
		4:6	270
		4:7	270, 512, 551
		4:8	270, 513, 533
		4:9	270, 509
		4:10	270, 513, 514
		4:11	270
		4:12	270, 469, 514, 515, 517

4:13	270, 509, 516	5:25	270, 535, 537, 538,
4:14	270		565, 567
4:15	270, 516, 517	5:26	270
4:16	270, 437, 456, 457,	5:27	270, 535
	469, 502, 511, 517,	5:28	270, 538, 565, 567
	521, 528, 836, 889	5:29	270, 538, 539, 541,
4:17–18	270, 437		577
4:19	270, 437, 518, 528,	5:30	270
	548	5:31	270, 538
4:20	270, 437, 518	5:32	270, 534, 544, 545,
4:21	270, 411, 437, 518,		547, 565, 566, 817
	1065	6: All	570, 579, 629, 646
4:22	270, 436, 437, 519,	6:1	270
	636	6:2	270, 552, 557, 572,
4:23	270, 518		579
4:24	270, 509, 518, 519,	6:3	270, 552, 582, 651
	522	6:4	270, 531, 552, 553,
4:25	270, 488, 517, 527,		572, 579, 582, 583,
	528		584, 585, 587, 593
4:26	529, 530, 531, 532,	6:5	270, 600
	534, 567, 570, 1058	6:6	270, 582, 600
5: All	346, 571, 572, 574	6:7	270, 582, 600
5:1	270, 533	6:8	270, 600
5:2	270, 432	6:9	270, 580, 601, 680
5:3	270, 501, 533, 534,	6:10	270
	567, 569	6:11	270, 579
5:4	270, 573	6:12	270, 601
5:5	270, 533, 535, 565,	6:13	270, 579, 580
	568	6:14	270, 602, 607, 608
5:6	270, 566, 567	6:15	270
5:7–8	270	6:16	270, 381, 602, 603,
5:9	270, 567		611, 612
5:10–11	270	6:17	270, 603, 658
5:12	270, 561, 567	6:18	270, 542, 544, 603,
5:13	270, 561		615
5:14	270, 561	6:19	270
5:15	270, 534, 561, 567	6:20	270, 616, 617
5:16–17	270	6:21	270
5:18	270, 567	6:22	270, 310, 603, 606,
5:19–20	270		621, 623
5:21	270, 534, 535, 538,	6:23	270
	567	6:24	270, 602
5:22	270, 535, 536, 646	7: All	629, 641, 836
5:23	270, 535, 536	7:1	270, 580
5:24	270, 334, 530, 533,	7:2–3	270, 279, 827
	535, 536, 537, 538,	7:4	270
	565	7:5	270, 432
		7:6	270, 432, 625, 627

7:7	270, 432, 615, 616	9:5	270, 279, 668, 687
7:8	270, 432, 587, 827	9:6	270, 279, 668, 687
7:9	270, 432, 616, 827	9:7	270, 279
7:10	270	9:8	270, 279, 832
7:11	270, 631, 634, 635, 636, 647, 650	9:9	270, 279, 669, 670, 832
7:12	270, 650	9:10	270, 279, 542, 832
7:13	270, 644, 650	9:11	270, 279, 490, 542, 581, 688
7:14–16	270, 650		
7:17	270, 650, 665	9:12	270, 279, 542
7:18	270, 610, 650	9:13	270, 279, 542, 669, 670, 818
7:19	270, 650, 659		
7:20	270, 630, 636, 650, 659, 818	9:14	270, 279, 542, 670, 818
7:21	270, 636, 650	9:15	270, 279, 542, 818
7:22	270, 431, 650	9:16–18	270, 279
7:23	270, 650	9:19	270, 279, 438
7:24	270, 637, 638, 650	9:20	270, 279, 437, 441, 673, 674, 676, 679, 699
8: All	270, 629, 641, 653		
8:1	270		
8:2	270, 631, 648	9:21	270, 279, 441, 673, 676, 699
8:3	270		
8:4	270, 641, 659, 661	9:22	270, 279, 438, 581, 670, 673, 676, 699
8:5–6	270		
8:7	270, 653	9:23	270, 279, 438, 673, 676, 699
8:8	270, 623, 641, 642, 643	9:24	270, 279, 438, 544, 673, 676, 699, 704, 705
8:9	270		
8:10	270, 623		
8:11	270	9:25	270, 279, 410, 438, 671, 673, 675, 676, 699, 753, 799, 902
8:12	270, 623		
8:13	270, 655		
8:14–15	270	9:26	270, 279, 410, 438, 544, 671, 673, 676, 699, 902
8:16	270, 644		
8:17	270, 542, 645		
8:18	270, 644	9:27	270, 279, 438, 671, 672, 673, 676, 677, 699
8:19	270, 619, 646		
8:20	270, 279, 605		
8:21	270, 490, 542, 543, 646, 651, 666	9:28	270, 279, 678, 770
8:22	270, 542	9:29	270, 279, 685, 691
9:all	270, 629, 641, 675, 694	10: All	629, 805, 813
9:1	270, 279	10:1	693, 825
9:2	270, 279, 328, 542, 667	10:2	451, 682, 712, 713, 715, 754, 765, 767, 768
9:3	270, 279, 542, 668	10:3	762, 765
9:4	270, 279, 667, 668	10:4	461, 694, 714, 754, 759

10:5	673, 694, 715	11:10	544, 720, 728, 738,
10:6	696, 697, 719, 771, 798, 818	11:11–13	824 738
10:7	458, 719, 775, 836	11:18–19	837
10:8	697, 728, 777, 781, 1059	11:20	827, 835
10:9	697, 728, 777, 778	11:22	827, 835
10:10	456, 461, 697, 780, 781, 818	11:23	738
10:11	697, 727, 786	11:26	282, 879,
10:12	461, 731, 786	11:28	453, 780, 827, 835, 837, 911
10:13	790, 791, 792	11:29	827, 835, 839, 840, 842
10:14	792, 794, 795, 925	11:30	840
10:15	799, 802, 900	11:31	841, 842, 877
10:16	799, 801, 900	11:32	282, 837, 879
10:17	799, 801, 802, 805, 900	12:all	842, 846, 878
10:18	799, 802, 803, 900	12:1	282, 284, 838, 841, 844, 877, 883, 914, 933
10:20	698, 775	12:2	282, 284, 878, 937
10:21	544, 699	12:3	282, 284, 878, 937, 996, 997
10:22	738, 901	12:4	282, 284, 879, 880, 881, 914
10:23	733, 734	12:5	553, 881, 882
10:24	738	12:6	709, 810, 843
10:25	738, 837	12:7	882, 885, 915
10:26	740, 741	12:10	697, 883
10:27	745	12:11	844
10:29	458, 459, 740	12:12	869
10:30	455, 751	12:13	843, 869
10:32	438, 711, 711, 717, 721, 818, 903	12:14	869, 882
11: All	727, 782, 805	12:15	844, 846, 869, 882
11:1	728, 807, 809, 824	12:16	844, 846, 869
11:2	454, 724, 805, 820, 824	12:17	846, 869
11:3	461, 724, 817, 824, 832	12:18	869
11:4	461, 560, 723, 817, 818, 819 821, 822, 824, 832	12:19	843, 869
11:5	560, 723, 724, 820, 822, 824	12:20	869, 883
11:6	560, 720, 806, 810, 823, 824	13:1	454
11:7	433, 560, 806, 808, 819, 822, 823, 824	13:3	418, 938
11:8	433, 824, 834	13:5	884
11:9	810, 816, 818, 819, 824, 827, 833	13:8	884, 885
		13:10	471, 472
		13:11–12	805
		13:13	697, 885
		13:15	846
		13:16	910
		13:18	884

14:1	847, 886, 888, 889, 895, 899	16:8	919
14:2	847, 888, 889, 899	16:10	858
14:3	421, 889, 899	16:11	920
14:4	891, 899	16:12	447, 857, 920
14:5	421, 848, 889, 890, 899	16:13	662, 921
14:6	889, 899	16:15	450
14:7	889, 890, 899	16:33	374
14:8	899, 902	17:1	858, 922
14:9	847, 899, 902	17:2	858, 922
14:10	456, 724, 848, 899	17:3	372
14:11	899	17:4	372, 838, 839, 914, 937, 1134
14:12	833	17:5	372, 838, 839, 914, 922, 923, 937
14:13	560, 880, 902	17:6	922, 937
14:14	849, 850	17:7	676, 858, 930, 937
14:15	733	17:8	676, 915, 937, 944
14:17	453, 730, 851, 902	17:9	559
14:18	730, 890, 891, 892, 893, 896, 299, 902, 904	17:10	559, 858, 860
14:19	895, 896, 902	17:11	860, 924, 1001
14:20	557, 851, 896, 902	17:12	553, 858, 860, 923, 924, 925, 927, 941
14:21	902	17:13	858, 860, 941, 942
14:22	851, 895, 896, 902	17:14	559, 858, 860, 942
14:23	851, 902	17:16	1134
14:24	851, 898, 902, 904	17:17	879
15:1	852, 909, 929	17:20	858
15:2	559, 849, 852	17:23	858
15:5	883, 909, 910	17:24	858, 862
15:6	852, 911	17:25–27	858
15:7	911	18:1	864, 884, 885, 949
15:9	853, 855, 912, 916	18:2	864, 949, 950
15:10	853, 855	18:6	943, 951
15:11–12	855	18:7	943
15:13	284, 855, 1106	18:8	917, 944
15:14–15	855	18:11	283, 990
15:16	853, 855, 912	18:12	879, 990
15:17	511, 853, 855, 912	18:16	945
15:18	854, 855, 880, 937	18:17	915, 950
15:19	801, 803	18:18	1132
15:20	800, 803	18:19	551, 947
15:21	913, 916, 952	18:20	513, 864
16:1	855	18:23	865
16:3	855	18:24	949
16:5	855, 856	18:25	948
16:6	520	18:27	948
16:7	919	18:32	949, 950
		18:33	943, 949, 1051

19: All	867, 958	21:22	766
19:1	474, 949	21:25–26	869
19:2–3	952	21:27	560, 869, 903, 916
19:8	952	21:28	869, 916
19:12	953	21:29–30	869
19:16	959	21:31	869, 988, 989
19:24	456, 866, 867, 945, 950, 954, 955, 957	21:33	869, 896, 989
19:25	412, 958	22: All	871
19:26	412, 954, 955, 956, 959	22:1	841, 870, 871, 992
19:27	958	22:2	562, 870, 871, 993
19:30	412, 953	22:3	871
19:31	412, 956	22:4	871, 991, 992, 994
19:32	412, 959	22:5	870, 910
19:33	412, 549	22:6	990
19:34–36	412	22:11	516, 995
19:37	412, 960	22:12	516, 583, 991, 993
19:38	412	22:13	872, 918, 995, 996
20:1–2	868, 869	22:14	872, 996
20:3	868, 869, 903	22:17	926, 997
20:4	868, 869, 903, 961	22:18	930, 931, 990, 996, 997
20:5	868, 869, 961	22:19	873
20:6	868, 869, 962	22:21	734
20:7	868, 962	23:1	271, 447, 998
20:8–10	868	23:2	447, 565, 873
20:11	868, 962	23:3	565
20:12	839, 840, 868, 962	23:4	565, 998, 999
20:13–15	868	23:5	528, 565
20:16	868, 869, 963	23:6	556, 565, 850
20:17	962	23:8	1000
21: All	878	23:9	541, 998, 1000
21:1	883, 965, 985	23:10	800, 1000
21:2	883, 961	23:11–12	1000
21:3	883, 989	23:13	999, 1000
21:4	858	23:14	1000
21:5	869	23:15–16	999, 1000
21:6	989	23:17	541, 998, 1000
21:7	986	23:19	873
21:8	986, 987	23:24	1000
21:9	985, 990	24:1	1004
21:12	987	24:2	873, 1001
21:14	986, 987	24:3	557
21:16	989	24:4	284
21:18	989	24:9	873
21:19	987	24:10	911, 1001
21:20	857	24:12	1048
21:21	988	24:15	1001
		24:20	1002

24:22	1002	26:6	542
24:27	1001	26:8	903, 1010
24:29	1002	26:9–11	903
24:31	1001	26:12	903, 1010
24:45	1003	26:13–16	903
24:47	1002	26:22	786
24:55	550	26:30	1021
24:57–58	1003	26:33	869
24:59	969, 1003	26:34	1012
24:60	1002	27: All	1015
24:63	1003	27:1	1011
24:65	867, 1003, 1070	27:3	1011
24:67	447, 873	27:4	1011, 1012
25:1	447, 523, 873, 874, 1004	27:5	686
25:2	447, 448, 523, 539, 541, 874, 1005, 1077	27:8	1012
25:3	447, 523, 775, 776, 874	27:14	1021
25:4	447, 523, 874, 1006	27:15	1078
25:6	447, 873	27:16	1009, 1078
25:7	1010	27:17–18	1078
25:8	874, 1004, 1010	27:19	1012, 1078
25:9	988, 1010	27:21–23	991
25:10	1005, 1010	27:25	1014
25:12	1007	27:28	971, 1014
25:13	451, 1007	27:29	1133
25:14	451, 1008	27:33	976
25:15	447, 451, 452, 1008	27:34	1015
25:16	1008, 1011, 1134	27:36	1021
25:17	1011	27:38	1015
25:18	450, 458, 836	27:39	971, 1015
25:19	271	27:40	971
25:20	362, 733	27:41	1015
25:22	1008	27:44	972
25:23	966, 1012	27:45	969, 1068
25:24	1008	28:all	978
25:25	425, 720, 968, 1009	28:2	1016, 1021
25:27	969	28:3	1016, 1134
25:29	412, 935, 966	28:9	1022, 1072
25:30	412, 966	28:10	271
25:31	412, 969	28:12	934, 978, 979, 1017, 1018
25:32	412, 967, 968	28:13	934
25:33	412	28:14	910, 934, 938, 1018
25:34	412, 966, 968	28:15	978, 1021
26:2	542, 1010	28:16	935
26:4	938, 997	28:17	935, 1019
26:5	549	28:18–19	1020, 1069
		28:20	1020
		28:22	1020

29:2	1022	31:7	976, 977, 1022
29:5	733	31:9	1048
29:14	1024	32:10	977, 1049
29:15	1021, 1025	32:11	1049
29:18–19	1024	32:12	926
29:20	972, 1024	32:14	1050
29:21	1024	32:24	1050, 1051
29:26	945	32:25	1054
29:20	889	32:28	1052, 1069
29:23	552	32:29	1051
29:27	550	32:30	1051, 1052
29:28	1026	32:32	1052, 1053, 1054
29:30	1022	33:13	1055
30:1	1028, 1030, 1090	33:14	977, 1055
30:2	1150	33:16	968
30:8	1146	33:18	1056
30:11	1036	33:19	554, 555, 969, 1000, 1116
30:14	981, 982, 1038, 1039	34:1	1057
30:15–16	981	34:13	557
30:24	1070	34:24–27	1097
30:25	1025	34:28	1120, 1143
30:30–33	973	35:2	1058, 1062, 1067
30:37	1039, 1040	35:4	1067
30:41–42	973	35:5	800
31: All	976	35:8	810, 969, 1068
31:1	1040	35:10	1069
31:2	975	35:11	1074
31:7–8	975	35:14	1020, 1069
31:9	1040	35:16	970
31:11–13	974	35:17	1070
31:19	732, 975, 1040, 1041, 1042, 1062	35:19	889
31:20	1040, 1047	35:20	1070
31:21	911	35:21	822, 1070
31:24	1047	35:22	1071, 1076
31:29	480	35:26	1030
31:30–35	453, 1040	35:27	1055
31:37	1040	35:36	1031
31:42	976, 1048	36:1	1072
31:44	560	36:2	1012
31:47	814	36:3	1072
31:48	681	36:5	549
31:53	976, 1048	36:6–7	968
31:59	1048	36:8	968, 1068
31:1–2	1018	36:11	453
31:3	1009	36:12	889
31:4	271	36:13	524
31:5	1049	36:15	453, 968



36:16	889	38:25	285, 549, 1080, 1081,
36:20	1072		1082, 1083
36:24	1072, 1073	38:26	285, 549, 1080, 1082,
36:28	734		1083
36:31	1074	38:27–28	285, 1080
36:33	524	38:29	285, 1080, 1083
36:36	450	38:30	285, 1080
36:37	785, 786	39: All	1032
36:41	448	39:4	1085
36:42	453	39:7	1076
37: All	601, 909, 1075	39:8	1076
37:1	271	39:9	1154
37:2	601, 1075, 1115,	39:10–11	1080
37:3	1075, 1076, 1121, 1152	39:12	1078, 1080, 1085
37:4	1152	39:13–16	1078, 1080
37:6	1152	39:17–20	1080
37:7	1022	39:22	1154
37:9	1077	40:1	271
37:14	1152	40:3	1153
37:18	1097, 1153	40:4	1087
37:19	1097, 1152	40:10	1087
37:20	1097, 1153	40:12–13	1087
37:21	1097	40:15	911, 1087
37:22	1077, 1097	40:19	1088
37:23	1097, 1113	41:1–8	439, 1033
37:24	1097	41:9–13	439
37:25	447, 1077, 1097	41:14	439, 1089
37:26	1097	41:15	439, 1033
37:27	1007, 1097	41:16–20	439
37:28	1007	41:21	439, 1089
37:31	1078, 1153	41:22–27	439
37:32	1078	41:28	439, 1089
37:36	285, 1007, 1078	41:29–31	439
38:1	285, 1080	41:32	439, 1090
38:2	285, 549, 1028, 1080	41:33–39	439
38:3–6	285, 549, 1080	41:40	439, 1034, 1154
38:7–8	285, 549, 1032, 1080	41:41	439
38:9	285, 549, 909, 1032,	41:42	439, 1033, 1034, 1154
	1080	41:43	439, 532
38:10	285, 549, 1080	41:44	439
38:11	285, 549	41:45	439, 440, 1034, 1090,
38:12	285, 549, 1028, 1080		1131
38:13–17	285, 549, 1080	41:46	1154
38:18	285, 549, 1080, 1081	41:47	1092
38:19–23	285, 549, 1080	41:48	1091, 1092
38:24	285, 549, 1029, 1080,	41:55–57	1155
	1082	42:6	1093, 1155
		42:7	1155

42:9	1093	48:16	1115, 1116
42:15	1094, 1095	48:20	1116
42:16	1094	48:22	982, 983, 1116, 1117
42:21	426, 1095	49:all	982, 1132, 1133
42:22	1095	49:3	1118, 1143
42:23–24	1096	49:4	1118, 1143
43:3	1095	49:5	1097, 1120, 1121
43:11	444, 1077	49:6	439, 440, 1120, 1121, 1143
43:12	1097	49:7	1121, 1122
43:32	1097	49:8	1122, 1133
43:34	1098	49:10	709, 931, 1122, 1123, 1125, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1129, 1132, 1133, 1135, 1137
44:2	1099	49:11	1085, 1126
44:5	1099, 1100	49:12	1126, 1137, 1138
44:18	271	49:13	1138, 1144
44:20	1106, 1107	49:16	1134, 1139, 1145
44:34	1102	49:17	1145
45:10	1103	49:18	1139, 1140
45:15	1104	49:19	1037, 1140
45:16	1156	49:20	1140
45:22	1105	49:21	1140, 1146
45:24	1155	49:22	1121, 1141
45:26	1155	49:24	1141
46:1–2	1106	49:26	984, 1141, 1142
46:3	1022, 1106	49:27	1142
46:4	1070, 1106	49:28	1143
46:10	798	49:30	998
46:12	1028, 1080, 1107	49:31	837
46:21	1106	50:1	1148
46:26	574, 1070	50:2	1148
46:28	1103, 1104	50:3	1149
46:29	1077	50:4	1149, 1150
46:31–33	1156	50:5	969
46:34	925, 1107, 1108, 1109, 1156	50:13	969, 998
47: All	1111	50:15	1156
47:2	1110	50:17	1150
47:4	1110	50:19	1150
47:9	929, 1110	50:20	1153
47:11	1104	50:25	1150, 1151
47:13–21	1112	50:26	1151
47:22	1036, 1111, 1112	51:2	823
47:23	1111, 1112	65:11	1037
47:24–26	1112	65:12	1037
47:28	271, 1112		
47:29–30	982		
47:31	1114		
48: All	1133		
48:7	889, 970, 1115		

<i>Exodus</i>		12:42	870
1: All	213	13: All	213
1:3	1053	14: All	213
1:5	818	14:2	793
1:10	1109	14:14	526
1:11	1104	14:27–28	1096
2: All	213	15: All	213
2:2	441	16: All	213
2:10	312, 440, 441	16:13	660, 662
2:16	1096	16:33	374, 593
2:22	1096	16:35	719, 720, 798
3: All	213	17: All	213, 1072
3:2	424, 919, 940	17:13	889, 1072
3:3–4	919, 940	17:14	1072
3:6	940	18: All	213, 214
3:8	543, 803, 883, 1133	18:1	271
3:9	543	19: All	214
3:16	1134	19:3	1134
3:17	803	19:7	1134
4: All	213	19:13	558
4:14	412	19:18	483
4:25	862, 926	19:20	661
4:29	557	19:22	551
5: All	213	20: All	214
5:21	380	20:3–5	1046
6: All	213	20:14–18	1124,
6:14	1134	21: All	214
6:15	798	21:6	579
7: All	213	21:28	484
7:1	1065	22: All	214
7:9–15	1065	22:23	513
8: All	213	22:28	579
9: All	213	23: All	214
10: All	213	23:23	799
10:1–2	516	24: All	214
11: All	213	24:5	551
11:4–6	1096	24:12	919
11:29	1096	25: All	214
12: All	213	25:8	214, 321
12:1	1134	25:9	919
12:10	1053	26: All	214
12:12	1062	27: All	214
12:22–23	335	28: All	214
12:29–30	335	28:4	1031
12:35–36	335	28:30	1046
12:37	571, 1053, 1104	29: All	214
12:38	571	29:45–46	214, 321
12:40	213, 283, 571	30: All	214

30:12	1087	<i>Numbers</i>	
31: All	214	1: All	214
32: All	214	1:2	1087
32:1–3	1045	1:21	1118
32:4	381, 1045	1:27	1118
32:5	532	9:1–23	214
32:20	381	10: All	214
33: All	214	10:1–10	214
33:2	803	10:29	866
33:30–35	214, 321	11: All	214
34: All	214	11:3	563
34:6	1031	11:7	459
34:11	803	11:13	660
34:29	441	11:17	423
34:31–32	1134	11:18	380
35: All	214	11:25	1083
35:18–19	1031	12:1	771
35:30–35	321	13:13	587
36: All	214	13:21	803
36:8	1045	13:23	441, 450
37: All	214	13:27	441
37:5	1031	13:28	801
37:6–7	1031, 1045	13:29	889
37:8–10	1031	13:32	591, 801
37:29	381	13:33	583, 585, 591, 801
38: All	214	14: All	214
39: All	214	14:8	441
40: All	214, 320	14:12	538,
		14:22	975
<i>Leviticus</i>		14:33–34	347
9:24	511	15: All	214
10:6	560	15:22	559
12:3	862, 941	16: All	214
13:19	425	16:6–7	530
15:2	924	17: All	214
17:10	668	17:19	946
18:9	840	18: All	214
18:11	840	19: All	214
18:21	1059, 1061	20: All	214
20:10	1029	21: All	214
20:17	520, 840	21:3	799
20:20	559, 1029	21:4	448
20:21	559	21:5	448, 1065
25:47	732	21:6	448, 479, 1065
26:19	542, 766	21:7	448, 1065
26:20	542	21:8	448, 478, 479, 1065
26:26	1089	21:9	448, 478, 1065
26:30	875, 876	21:10	847

21:14–15	214, 308	2:10–11	587
21:27	801	2:23	795, 796
21:33	583	3:9	1144
22:1	214	3:11	583, 587, 611
22:22–23	214, 334	3:27	847
22:24–27	234, 334	4:11	483
22:28–29	214, 334	4:32	379
22:30	234, 334	4:35	705
22:31	987	4:49	847
23: All	214	6:4	705
23:5	477	8:11	1044
23:10	365, 926	10:12	706
23:14	847	10:14	379
24: All	214	10:16	861
24:7	446	14:28	346
24:18	971	17:17	1026
24:24	678, 756	17:20	1135
25: All	214	18:10	1061
25:3	1060	21:7	1113
26: All	214	21:15–16	985
26:15	1061	21:17	551, 1134
26:19	1080	22:6	332
27: All	214	23:1	549
27:18–19	983	25:2	530
27:23	983	25:5	551
28: All	214	25:6	530, 551
29: All	214	26:5	732
30: All	214	28: All	564
31: All	214	29:23	956
32: All	214	30:6	861, 924, 941
32:42	452	31:10	411
33: All	214	32:8–9	900
33:3	1104	32:10	378
33:5	1104	33:15	636, 1142
33:7–8	793	33:16	1146
33:23	455	33:17	439, 748, 1143
33:41–43	448	33:19	1141
34: All	214	33:25	799, 800
34:8	803	34:1	847
34:18	1134	34:9	983
35: All	214		
36: All	214	<i>Joshua</i>	
36: 41	448	2:7	523
		3:15	468
<i>Deuteronomy</i>		4:19	889
1:4	848	5:8	858
1:39	480	5:9	889
2:8	960	10:1	894

10:12	340, 356	6:21	508
10:13	308, 356	6:24	702
10:14	356	7: All	215
11:3	900	8: All	215
13:2–3	853	8:1	445
13:12	848	8:10	452
13:19	890	8:21	743
12:4	584, 848	8:24	445, 1007
14:15	800	9: All	215
15:13	800	9:45–50	843
15:15	810	10:1–5	215
15:29	899	10:6–7	215, 288
15:63	800	10:8–18	215
19:2	746	11: All	215
19:6	746	12: All	215
19:24	899	13: All	215
19:28	733	14: All	215
19:29	799, 800	14:5–6	440
19:47	850	15: All	215
20:7	847	15:15	440
21:11	800,	15:20	289
24:2	732, 911, 976	16: All	215
24:3	911	16:1–31	440
24:8	452	17: All	215
24:11	452	18: All	215
24:26	869, 885	18:28	733
24:32	552	19: All	215
		20: All	215
<i>Judges</i>		24:8	452
All	286	24:11	452
1: All	215		
2:1–23	215	<i>Ruth</i>	
3:1–7	215	1:17	548
3:8	215, 911		
3:9–15	215	<i>1 Samuel</i>	
3:16	215, 1001	1: All	215
3:17–20	215	1:22	987
3:21	215, 1001	2: All	215, 216
3:22–29	215	3: All	215
3:30	215, 287	4: All	215
3:31	215	5: All	215
4:1	215, 287	6: All	215
4:2–24	215	7: All	215
5: All	215	7:13–14	289
5:15	703	8: All	215
5:22	703	9: All	215
6: All	215	10: All	215
6:3	452	11: All	215

11:7	916	8:3	733
12: All	215	8:8	733
13: All	215	8:14	971
14: All	215	9: All	221
15: All	215	10: All	221
15:7	889	10:6–19	733
15:11	597	18: All	223
16: All	215	18:18	899
16:12	423	19: All	223
17: All	215	19:24	734
17:4	580, 590	19:25	733, 734
18: All	215	20: All	223
19: All	215	21:1–17	223
20:1–41	216	21:18	223, 890
20:42	216, 273	21:19–22	223
21: All	216	22: All	223
22:1	216	22:2	692
22:3–23	216	22:3	559
23:1–29	217	22:47	559
24: All	217	23: All	223
24:3–7	658	24: All	223
25: All	217		
26: All	218	<i>1 Kings</i>	
26:1	1007	All	703, 750
27:1–7	218	1:1–16	223, 270
27:8	218, 889	1:17	223, 270, 931
27:9–12	218	1:18–31	223, 270
28: All	218	1:32–53	223
29: All	218	2:1–11	224, 270
30: All	218	2:12	224, 226, 270
31: All	218	2:13–38	226
		2:9–46	227
<i>2 Samuel</i>		3:1	227, 524
1: All	219	3:2	227
1:18	219, 308	3:3–14	226
2: All	219	3:15–58	226, 270
3: All	219	4:1	226, 270
4: All	219	4:2–20	226
5:1–5	219	5: All	226
5:6	219, 800	5:1–5	443
5:7	219	5:6	443, 800
5:8	219, 800	5:7–10	443
5:9–25	219	6: All	227
6:1–11	219	7:1–8	227, 443
6:12–23	220	7:9–51	227
7: All	220	8:1	866
7:6	380	8:12–13	321
8: All	220	8:38	508

8:43	557	<i>2 Kings</i>	
9:1–27	227	All	750
9:28	227, 711, 713, 762	1: All	229
10: All	227	2: All	229
10:2	749	2:1	527, 535
10:10	748, 749	2:11	527, 535
10:11	711, 750, 762	3: All	229
10:12	750	4:1–37	229, 270
10:21	750	4:38–44	229
10:22	713, 750	5: All	229
11:1–13	227	5:12	443
11:14	227, 971	5:18	701
11:15–40	227	6: All	229
11:41–43	228	7: All	229
12:1–15	228	7:2	643
12:16	228, 969	7:6	800
12:17–24	228	8:1–15	229
12:25	228, 843	8:16	229, 292
12:26–33	228	8:17–19	229
13: All	228	8:20	229, 971, 972
13:14	228	8:21–29	229
13:25	230, 795	9: All	229, 292
15:1–5	228	9:26	511
15:6	228, 969	10: All	229, 292
15:7–34	228	11: All	229
16:1–7	228	11:15	971
16:8	228, 293	12: All	229
16:9–14	228	13: All	229
16:15–16	228, 293	13:3	293
16:17–20	228	13:10	229
16:21–23	228, 293	14:1–4	229
16:24–28	228	14:5	229, 294
16:29–34	229	14:6	229
17: All	229	14:7	229, 971
17:9–10	800	14:8–20	229
17:16	638	14:23–28	230
18: All	229	14:29	230, 295
18:28	814	15:1–7	230
18:33–38	509	15:18–26	230
19: All	229	15:27–29	231
19:6	951	15:30	231, 295
20: All	229	15:31	231
21:41–49	228	16: All	231
22:1–40	229	17:1	231, 295
22:42	292	17:2	231
22:48	713, 762	17:3–5	232
22:51–53	229	17:6	232, 786
25:22	300	17:7–23	232



17:24	232, 463	1:18	738
17:25–41	232	1:24	737, 738
18:1–10	232	1:29	448, 449
18:11	232, 786	1:30–31	449
18:12	232	1:32	520, 873, 874
18:13–31	233	1:33	520, 874
18:32	233, 781	1:36	451, 889
18:33–38	233	1:48	786
19: All	233	1:53	451
19:6	787	2: All	215
19:9	772	2:49	746
19:24	787	2:51–52	721
19:37	602	3: All	224
20:1–21	234	4: All	215
21: All	235	4:3	746
21:10	235	4:14	721
21:13	597 (4 Kings)	5: All	215
22:1–20	235	5:1	1013
23:1–4	235	5:18–20	988
23:5	235, 876	5:26	769
23:6–10	235	6: All	215
23:11	235, 875, 876	6:75	733
23:12	235, 876	7–9 All	215
23:13–32	235	10: All	218
23:33	235, 766	11: All	219
23:34–37	235	11:6	800
24:1–2	236	11:19	663
24:3	236, 296	12:1–7	218
24:4–7	236	12:8–19	216
24:8–9	237	12:19–22	218
24:10–11	237, 297	12:23–40	219
24:12	237, 241, 297	13:1–14	219
24:13–26	237, 297	14: All	219
25:1–21	297	15:1–18	220
		15:19	220, 450
		15:20–29	220
<i>1 Chronicles</i>		16: All	220
All	750	16:21–22	553
1: All	213	17: All	221
1:1	737	18: All	221
1:5	449, 735	18:3	733
1:7	759	18:13	971
1:8	798	19: All	221
1:11	791, 792	20:1–3	221
1:12	792, 794, 795	20:4	223, 890
1:14	801	20:5	223
1:15	802	20:6	223, 848
1:16	803	20:7–8	223
1:17	733, 735, 738		

21: All	223	16: All	228
21:26	508	16:8	797, 798
21:27	578	17: All	229
22:1–19	223	17:13	508
23:1	223	18: All	229
23:2–32	224	19: All	229
24: All	224	20: All	229
25: All	224	20:36	713, 762
26: All	224	20:37	762
27: All	224	21:4	294
28: All	224	21:6	772
28:2	934, 935	21:7	230
29:1	224	21:8	971
29:2	224, 443	21:16	230
29:3	224	21:18–19	293
29:4	224, 749	22:10–12	229
29:5–15	224	23: All	229
29:26–39	224	24: All	229
		25: All	229
<i>2 Chronicles</i>		25:3	294
All:	750	25:21	230
1:1	226, 294	26: All	230
1:2–17	226	27: All	231
2: All	226	28: All	231
2:11–14	443	28:17	939
3: All	227	29: all	232
3:1	559	30: All	232
3:6	711	31: All	232
4: All	227	32:1–23	233, 279
5: All	227	32:24–33	234, 279
6: All	227	33: All	235
7:1–22	227	34:1–3	235
8: All	227	34:4	235, 875
8:3	803	34:5–33	235
8:18	457, 524, 711, 762	35:1–27	235
9:1–20	227	36:1	235
9:21	227, 713	36:2	235, 241
9:22–27	227	36:3–5	235
9:29–31	228	36:6–8	236
10: All	228	36:9–13	237
11:1–23	228	36:14–19	238
12: All	228	36:20	238, 279
12:13	797	36:21	238
13: All	228	36:22–23	239, 300
13:5	946		
14: All	228	<i>Ezra</i>	
14:9	458, 772	1: All	239
15: All	228	1:1	241, 300

1:2	300	15:19	366, 597
1:3–4	279	19:3	975
2: All	239	22:1	463
2:2	241	22:14	368
3: All	239	22:16	580
4: All	239	22:24	749
4:6	241	22:30	463
4:9	730, 780	24:21	548
5:1–17	240	26:5	580, 586
6:1	240	26:6	586
6:2	240, 454	26:7	370
6:3–22	240	26:12	787, 788
7: All	240	28:16	749
8: All	240	28:19	771
9: All	240	29:25	452
10: All	240	31: All	558
15:7	456	32: All	213
		36:6	418
<i>Nehemiah</i>		37:12	379
All	240, 241	38:7	384
7:7	241	38:32	373
9:7	837	40:25	798
13:25	561	42:11	554, 555
14:20–47	288	42:17	524
		43:17	524
<i>Esther</i>		<i>Psalms</i>	
1:1	241	1: All	224, 332
8:17	752	1:5	915
<i>Job</i>		2: All	224, 323
All	373	2:6	894
1:1	452, 634, 734	3: All	222
1:2–3	634	4: All	223
1:15	748	5: All	222
2:11	446, 454	6: All	224
3:26	1130	7: All	222
4:13	428	7:14–16	1096
4:19	366	8: All	224
5:8–9	543	8:6	502
5:10	538, 543, 737	9: All	224
6:12	766	10: All	224
9:9	373	10:14	224, 334
9:24	485	10:15	705
10:3	575	11: All	218
10:8	374	12: All	217
12:16	497	13: All	218
12:24	378	14: All	216, 224
15:18	366	15: All	224, 1094

16: All	224	44:22	1086
16:2	856	45: All	227
16:9	1120	45:3	1146
17: All	216	45:6–7	894
18: All	225, 335	45:10–11	991
18:2	562	46: All	233
18:7	335	47: All	227, 978
18:13	335	48: All	234, 978
18:15	335	49: All	226
18:16	336	49:11–12	782,
18:19	336	49:13	492
18:29	1141	49:15	705
19: All	225	50: All	226
20: All	221	51: All	221
21: All	225	52: All	217
22: All	225, 1021	53: All	224
22:18	1153	54: All	217
23: All	225	55: All	222, 727
24: All	220	55:10	808
24:2	418	56: All	216
25: All	225, 272	57: All	217
26: All	218	58: All	218
27: All	225	58:5–6	478
28: All	225	60:1	446
29: All	225	61: All	225
30: All	223	62: All	225
30:12	1120	63: All	217
31: All	222	64: All	218
32: All	221	65: All	223
32:6	580	65:4	895
33: All	225	65:12–13	468
34: All	216, 272	66: All	226
35: All	222	67: All	220
35:6	1115	68: All	220
36: All	225	68:14	451
36:5	541, 543	68:31	773
36:6	541	69: All	225
37: All	225, 272	70: All	225
38: All	225	71: All	222
39: All	225	72: All	224
39:12	933	72:10	775
40: All	225	72:15	749
40:7	225, 323	72:17	537, 990
41: All	225	73: All	226, 332
42: All	222	73:2	642
43: All	222	73:17	642
44: All	240	73:26	642
44:4	1001	73:28	642

74: All	240, 332	101:7	915
76: All	234, 332	102:all	240
76:2	898	103: All	225
77: All	226, 332	103:19	893
78: All	226, 332	104: All	225
78:15	662	104:3	369
78:24	226, 332, 334, 525	104:5	370
78:25	226, 332, 334	104:15	225, 334
78:51	770	104:25	225, 328
78:70	424	105: All	220
79: All	240, 332	105:14	845
79:2	240, 332, 334	105:18	1032
80: All	228, 332	105:23	770
80:2	1146	105:27	770
81: All	226, 332	106: All	220
81:5	1146	106:22	770
82: All	225, 332	106:28	1062, 1066
82:1	866	107: All	240
83: All	229, 332	107:40	378
83:6	988, 1007	108: All	221
84: All	225	109: All	225
85: All	240	110: All	225
86: All	225	110:4	905
87: All	226	110:6	596
87:4	773, 787	111: All	225, 272
88: All	226	112: All	225, 272
89: All	228	113: All	226
89:2	519, 520	114: All	226
89:11	787	115:1	671
89:13	801	116: All	240
89:26	562	117: All	226
90: All	214	119: All	225, 272
90:1-2	636	119:8	622
90:4	572	119:19	933
91: All	223	119:73	374
91:13	478, 487	119:80	621
92: All	225	119:105	622
92:11	1141	120: All	218
93: All	225	120:5	451, 767, 857, 1007
94: All	225	121: All	225
95: All	225	121:6	1130
95:1	562	122: All	220
95:5	934	123: All	240
96: All	220	124: All	225
97: All	225	124:4	366
98: All	221	125: All	225
99: All	225	126: All	241
100: All	225	127: All	224

128: All	226	30:10–16	272
129: All	241	30:17	272, 1128
130: All	226	30:18–31	272
131: All	218	31:24	798
132: All	220		
132:13	676	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	
134: All	225	1:18	499
135: All	225	3:11	333
136: All	226	3:18	708
137: All	239	3:20	366
137:1	723	5:1	1019
139:15	502	5:8	707
141: All	217	7:14	426
142: All	216	7:20	333
143: All	217	8:2	707
145: All	272	8:11	708
145b	727	9:1	708
146: All	241	9:7	334
146:9	241, 334	12:7	333
147: All	241	43:12	665
147:7–9	543		
148: All	226	<i>Song of Solomon (Canticles)</i>	
149:4	369	1:5	857
149: All	226	1:7	580
150: All	226	2:13	982
188:22	861	4:6	996
		4:12	464
<i>Proverbs</i>		4:16	502
1:24	580	5:10	425
3:19	393, 418	5:11	750
8: All	322	7:13	982
8:1	532		
8:22	322, 330, 368, 636,	<i>Isaiah</i>	
	896	1:1–19	231, 271
8:23	322, 636	1:20–31	231
8:24	322	2: All	231
8:25	322, 636	2:4	1131
8:26	322, 366	2:3	231
8:27–30	322	2:21	1002
13:12	767	4: All	231
14:4	439	5: All	231
19:2	332	6: All	231
21:16	581	6:2	479
23:29	1144	6:6	479
27:1	332	6:13	485, 576
28:27	895	7: All	231
30:4	914	7:14	990
30:7	332	8: All	231, 234

8:8	1135	23:13	234
8:13	1048	24:1	233, 270
9: All	231	24:2–17	233
9:3	706	24:18	233, 648
9:6	501, 708, 894, 914, 1131, 1154	24:19–23	233
10: All	232	25:5	707
10:9	781	26:19	848
11: All	232	27:1	405, 478, 487
11:6–7	617	27:9	876
11:8	801	28: All	232
11:11	787, 793, 820	28:16	861
12: All	232	29: All	233, 234
13: All	232	30: All	233
13:19	779, 836	31: All	233
13:30–33	780	32: All	233
14:1–21	232	32:17	894
14:22–23	232, 727, 780, 822	33: All	233
14:24–32	232	34: All	233
15: All	233	34:9	623
15:7	723	34:10	623
16: All	233	34:11	378, 623
16:1	707	34:13	742
17: All	231	35: All	233
17:8	875	36: All	233
18: All	233	37: All	233
18:1	772	37:9	772
18:2	772, 787	37:12	445
19: All	233	37:38	605, 606
19:2	788	39:1–8	234
19:6	787	40:1–11	235
19:18	807	40:12	235, 366
20: All	233	40:13–21	235
20:4–5	772	40:22	235, 366
21: All	233, 270	40:23–26	235
21:2	716	40:27–28	235, 270
21:11	1007	40:29–31	235, 270, 874
21:13	448, 775, 1006	41:1–16	235, 270
22: All	233	41:17–29	235
22:6	716, 730	42:1	235, 536, 1154
22:13	967, 968	42:2–4	235
22:21	914	42:5–25	235, 270
23: All	234	43:1–2	235, 270
23:1	714, 758	43:3	235, 270, 621
23:7	799	43:4–10	235, 270
23:8	556, 798	44: All	235, 779
23:11	798	45: All	235
23:12	714, 758	45:14	747
		45:18	378

45:23	1155	64:8	374
46: All	235	65: All	235
47: All	235, 779	65:11	1037
48: All	235	65:16–18	403, 404
48:4	766	65:20	576
48:16	561	66: All	235
49: All	235	66:19	788, 789, 790
49:3	1020, 1022		
49:4	580, 1022	<i>Jeremiah</i>	
49:5	536, 706, 1022	1: All	235, 405
49:9–10	779	2: All	235
49:12	792	2:18	853
50: All	235	2:22	758
51: All	235	2:23	1059
51:1–2	965	3: All	235
51:9	787	4: All	235
51:10	914	4:4	861
52: All	235	4:23	378
52:6	561	5: All	235
53: All	235	5:24	543
53:1	580, 893	6: All	235
53:7	990	7: All	235
53:10	501, 914	8: All	235
54:1	235, 270, 562	9: All	235
54:2–8	235, 270	10: All	235
54:9	235, 270, 542, 581, 688	10:2	453
54:10	235, 270, 1142, 688	10:9	750
54:11–17	235, 270	11: All	235
55:1–5	235, 270	12: All	235
55:6–13	235	13: All	236
56: All	235	13:23	773, 774
57: All	235	14: All	236
58: All	235	15: All	236
59: All	235	16: All	236
60: All	235, 402	17: All	236
60:1	1006	17:13	485
60:6	449, 749, 1006	18: All	236
60:7	450	18:8	600
61: All	235	19: All	236
61:3	1155	19:5	1061
61:10	989	20: All	236
62: All	235	21: All	238
63:1	235, 1144	22:1–5	236
63:2	235, 1144	22:6	236, 917
63:3–18	235	22:7–16	236
63:19	235, 273	22:17–19	236, 1096
64: All	235, 273	22:20–23	236
		22:24–30	237, 241



23: All	237	43:9	526
23:5	1132	44: All	238
23:6	708, 894	44:1	787, 793
24: All	237	45: All	236
24:1–2	981	46: All	236
25:1	236, 296	46:9	788, 797
25:2	236	46:20	439
25:3	236, 296, 300	46:25	438
25:4–10	236	46:26	794
25:11–12	236, 279	47: All	238
25:13–22	236	47:4	795
25:23	236, 775, 1006	48: All	236
25:24	236	49:1	236, 1140
25:25	236, 447, 730	49:2–7	236
25:26–38	236	49:8	236, 775, 1006
26: All	236	49:9–27	236
26:20–23	1096,	49:28	236, 451, 1008
27:1–11	236	49:29–33	236
27:12–22	237	49:34	237
28: All	237	49:35	237, 730
29:1–9	237	49:36–39	237
29:10–14	237, 279	50: All	237, 779
29:15–32	237	50:2	1059
30: All	237	51: All	237, 779
31: All	237	51:27	763
31:9	914	51:37	462
31:22	990	52:1–5	237
32: All	238	52:6–26	238
32:35	1059	52:27–29	238, 297
33: All	238	52:30	238, 291, 297
33:20–21	542	52:31–34	239
33:25	542		
34: All	238	<i>Lamentations</i>	
34:18	853, 916	1: All	272
34:19	916	2: All	272
35: All	236	3: All	272
36:1–25	236	4: All	272
36:26	236, 451	4:7	425, 766
36:27–32	236	4:21	734
37: All	238	4:27	272, 333
38: All	238	5:4	711
39:1	237		
39:2–18	238	<i>Ezekiel</i>	
40: All	238	1: All	237
41: All	238	1:2	297
42: All	238	1:3	722
43: All	238	1:6–10	1045
43:4–7	238, 291	1:26	1154

1:28	581	25:22	749, 775
2: All	237	25:23	775, 781
3: All	237	28:13	445, 660
4:1–3	237	28:14	445
4:4–6	237, 290, 299, 347	29:1–2	238
4:7–17	237	29:3	238, 328, 411
5: All	237	29:4–9	238
6: All	237	29:10	238, 771
6:13	885	29:11–13	238
7: All	237	29:14	238, 787, 793
8: All	237	29:15–16	238
8:1	297	29:17–21	239
8:14	1064	30:1–4	239
8:15–16	875	30:5	239, 790, 797
9: All	237	30:6–8	239
10: All	237	30:9	239, 772
10:1	1045	30:10–13	239
10:14–22	1045	30:14	239, 770, 787
11: All	237	30:15	239, 438, 791, 792
12: All	237	30:16	239, 770, 792
12:25	767	30:17–19	239
13: All	237	30:20–26	238
14: All	237	31: All	238
15: All	237	32: All	238
16: All	237	32:2	328
16:12	1002	32:3	238
16:26	924	32:24	716, 730
17: All	237	32:26	715, 767
18: All	237	33: All	238
19: All	237	33:24	238, 291
20: All	237	33:28	238, 291
21: All	237	34: All	239
21:21	1044	35: All	239
22: All	237	36: All	239
22:24	654	36:26	655
23: All	237	37:1–14	239
24: All	237	37:15–28	239, 270
25: All	237	38: All	239, 446, 764, 765
25:12–13	971	38:2	715, 767, 768
25:6	757	38:3	715
25:7	755, 756	38:4	768
25:8	802	38:6	764
25:12	762	38:13	775
25:13	755, 766	39: All	239, 446
25:14	764, 765	40: All	239
25:15	775	40:5	610, 611
25:16	460, 756	41: All	239
25:19	744, 755	42: All	239

43: All	239	9:1	239, 279, 297, 298
43:13	610	9:2	239, 279, 297
44: All	239	9:3–23	239
45: All	239	9:24	239, 347, 580, 1131
46: All	239	9:25–26	239, 347, 839
47: All	239	9:27	239
47:16	449, 454	10: All	240
48: All	239	10:5	750
		10:20	713
<i>Daniel</i>		11: All	240
1:1	236, 297	11:2	713
1:2–6	236	11:6	748
1:7	236, 1060	11:29	678
1:8–21	236	11:30	678, 714, 756
2: All	462	11:43	797
2:1–3	239	12: All	240
2:4	239, 814	12:11–13	347
2:5–21	239		
2:22	239, 580	<i>Hosea (Osee)</i>	
2:23–30	239	1:2	230
2:31–38	239, 278, 462, 825, 895, 907, 912	1:7	230
2:39	239, 278, 462, 756, 825, 895, 907, 912	1:10	910
2:40–43	239, 278, 462, 825, 895, 907, 912	2:8	1059
2:44	239, 278, 462, 825, 838, 895, 907, 912	3:4	1042, 1045
2:45	239, 278, 462, 825, 838, 895, 912	4:3	230
2:46–49	239	4:8	512
3: All	239	4:13	885
3:20–24	1096	5: All	232
4: All	239	6: All	232
4:8	1060	6:2	991
4:30	779	7: All	232
5: All	239	8: All	232
5:30–31	298	9: All	232
6:23–24	1096	10: All	232
6:28	299	10:3	295
7: All	239, 912	10:5	876
7:15	581	10:14	232
7:23	907	11:1–6	232
8: All	239, 912	11:7	232, 270
8:2	730, 769	11:8	232, 956
8:13	347, 1154	11:9–14	232
8:14	347	12: All	232
8:21	755	12:2	798
		12:4	1050, 1051
		12:12	732, 1021, 1121
		12:17	1021
		13: All	232
		14: All	232

<i>Joel</i>		<i>Nahum</i>	
3:8	1095	1: All	785
3:19	270	1:8	783
<i>Amos</i>		2: All	784
1: All	1062	2:8	784
1:2	661	2:11	785
1:5	444, 445, 457, 733,	3: All	784, 785
	1123	3:7	463
1:13	1140	3:8	438, 793
2:6–8	270	3:9	719, 773, 797, 798
2:9	270, 801	3:15	784
2:10–16	270	3:17	783
3:1–8	270	<i>Habakkuk</i>	
4:4	347	1:5	235
5:25	1062	2:4	709
5:26	1064	3:7	771, 773
6:2	781, 803	3:18	989
6:14	913	<i>Zephaniah</i>	
9:7	773, 795	1:4	876
9:12	971	1:5	1061
9:14–15	1022	1:11	798
<i>Obadiah (Abdias)</i>		2:13	463
1:1–21	270	<i>Haggai</i>	
<i>Jonah</i>		1: All	240
1: All	405	2:9–23	240
2: All	405	<i>Zechariah</i>	
3:2	532	1:1–6	240
3:3	777, 783	1:7	240, 297, 300
3:10	600	1:8	240, 297
4:11	784	1:9–11	240, 297, 1019
<i>Micah</i>		1:12	240, 297, 300
1: All	231	1:13	240, 297
1:7	1042, 1044	1:14–21	240
2: All	231	2: All	240
3: All	233	2:5	499
4: All	233	3: All	240
5: All	233	3:2	488
5:5	894	4: All	240
5:6	698, 782, 901	5: All	240
5:13	1042, 1044	5:11	820
6: All	233	6: All	240
7: All	233	6:13	931
7:12	787	7: All	240
		7:1	240, 297, 300

7:2-4	240	7:26	322
7:5	240, 297, 300	11:17	378
8: All	240	11:23	475
9: All	239	13:1-4	378
9:1	733	13:5	375, 378
9:9	1137, 1138	13:6-7	378
9:11	1032	14:6	586
10: All	239		
10:4	239, 497, 498	<i>Ecclesiasticus (Jesus ben Sirach)</i>	
11: All	239	16:7	583
12: All	239	18:1	345
13: All	239	24:25-26	471
14: All	239	24:35-36	471
14:16	1061	43:12	670
		44:21	1132
<i>Malachi</i>		47:4	583
All	241		
1:1-2	270	<i>Matthew</i>	
1:3	270, 971, 1015	1:1	242, 1038
1:4-12	270	1:2	242
1:13	270, 660	1:3	242, 1118
1:14	270	1:4-20	242
2:1-7	270	1:21	242, 1021
3:18	648	1:22-25	242
		2:1-12	243
<i>1 Maccabees</i>		2:13	243, 990, 1023
all	929	2:14-22	243
1:12	863	2:23	243
1:16	863	3:1	243, 919
3:3	586	3:2-3	243
3:5	277, 971	3:4-6	243, 919
8:5	756	3:7	243, 478, 488, 919
8:29	1137	3:8	243
15:37	802	3:9	243, 931
		3:10	243
<i>2 Maccabees</i>		3:11	243, 563
7:27	987	3:12	243
7:28	302	3:13-16	244
12:21	890	3:17	244, 1152
		4:1-22	245
<i>3 Maccabees</i>		5:1	247, 915
6:16	970	5:2	247, 915
		5:3-15	247
<i>1 Esdras</i>		5:16	247, 671
5:8	241	5:17-34	247
		5:35	247, 934
<i>Wisdom</i>		5:36-44	247
2:23	475	5:45	247, 543

5:46–48	247,	13:54–58	249
6: All	247	14:1–36	250
6:9	810	14:44	250
6:33	416	15:1–8	251
7: All	247	15:9	251, 621
7:23	621	15:10–21	251
8:1	247	15:22	251, 720
8:2–4	246	15:23–39	251
8:5–13	247	16:1–12	251
8:14–17	245	16:13–28	252
8:18	248	17:1–5	252, 919
8:19–22	249	17:6–27	252
8:23–27	248	18:1–9	252
8:28–34	249	18:10	253, 978
9:1	249	18:11–35	253
9:2–17	246	19:1–2	253,
9:18–26	249	19:3	256, 983
9:27–34	249	19:4–6	256, 549
9:35	250	19:7–12	256
9:36	250, 1146	19:13	257, 984
9:37–38	250	19:14–30	257
10: All	250	20:1–34	257
10:17	1137	21:1–4	258
10:28	1086	21:5	258, 1138
10:34	499	21:6–41	258
11:1	250	21:42	258, 562, 861
11:2–16	247	21:43–46	258
11:17	247, 580	22:1–14	258
11:18–19	247	22:15–22	259
11:20–27	248	22:23	259, 1065
11:28	248, 580	22:24–29	259
11:29–30	248	22:30	259, 584
12:1–21	246	22:31	259, 930, 940
12:22–25	246, 248	22:32	259, 930
12:26–30	248	22:33–46	259
12:34	478	23: All	259
12:35–41	248	24: All	259
12:42	248, 744	24:14	1128
12:43–50	248	24:38	574, 674
13:1–16	248	24:39	674
13:17	248, 576	24:51	855
13:18–30	248	25: All	259
13:31	248, 489	25:15–28	895
13:32	248	26:1–7	259
13:33	248, 478	26:8	259, 870
13:34–37	248	26:9–14	259
13:38	248, 488	26:15	259, 1153
13:39–53	248	26:16	259

26:17–30	260	15:1–14	262
26:31–56	261	15:15–47	263
26:57–75	262	16:1–18	264
27:1–9	239, 262	16:19–20	265
27:10–17	262		
27:18	262, 1152	<i>Luke</i>	
27:19–23	262	1:1–31	242
27:24–43	263	1:32	242, 1132
27:44	263, 870	1:33	242, 1132
27:45–66	263	1:34	242, 990
28:1–4	263	1:35	242, 536
28:5–15	264	1:36–41	242
28:16–20	265	1:42	242, 1001
		1:43–58	242
<i>Mark</i>		1:59	242, 860, 922
1:1–11	243	1:60–71	242
1:12–39	245	1:72	242, 989
1:40–45	246	1:73–80	242
2:1–28	246	2:1–6	242
3:1–12	246	2:7	242, 1118
3:13–21	247	2:8–9	243
3:22–35	248	2:10	243, 989
4:1–34	248	2:11–20	243
4:35–41	249	2:21	243, 860, 922
5:1	249, 801	2:22	243
5:2–43	249	2:23	243, 1155
6:1–6	249	2:24–50	243
6:6–56	250	2:51	243, 1022
7:1–25	251	2:52	243
7:26	251, 720	3:1	243, 451
7:27–37	251	3:2–20	243
8:1–21	251	3:21–22	237, 245
8:22–38	252	3:23	237, 243, 538
9:1–50	252	3:24–34	243, 538
10:1	253	3:35	243, 538, 739
10:2–12	256	3:36–37	243, 538, 738
10:13–52	257	3:38	243, 502, 538
11:1–33	258	4:1–44	245
12:1–9	259	5:1–11	245
12:10	259, 861	5:12–39	246
12:11–24	259	6:1–5	246
12:25	259, 584	6:6–49	247
12:26–44	259	7:1–35	247
13: All	259	7:36–50	248
14:1–11	259	8:1–21	248
14:12–26	260	8:22–25	249
14:27–52	261	8:26	249, 801
14:53–72	262	8:27–56	249

9:1-17	250	24:50	265
9:18-50	252	24:51	265, 894
9:51-62	253	24:52-53	265
10:1-42	254		
11:1-54	254	<i>John</i>	
12:1	254	1: All	322, 323, 404
12:2-3	254	1:1	243, 318, 322, 330, 355
12:4	254, 1086	1:2-5	243, 355
12:5-50	254	1:6-8	243
12:51	254, 499	1:9	243, 622
12:52-59	254	1:10	243
13:1-9	254	1:11	243, 1152
13:10-18	255	1:12	243
13:19	255, 489	1:13	243, 488
13:20-22	255	1:14	243, 355, 672
13:23	255, 623	1:15	243
13:24-31	255	1:16	243, 501
13:32	255, 478	1:17	243
13:33-35	255	1:18	243, 355, 915
14:1-35	255	1:19-28	243
15:1-32	255	1:29-50	244
16:19-31	256	1:51	244, 979, 1018
17:1-19	256	2: All	404
17:20	256	2:1-10	244
17:21-26	256,	2:11	244, 1140
17:27	256, 574, 674	2:12-25	244
17:28-29	256	3:1-2	244
17:30-31	256	3:3	244, 536
17:32	256, 947	3:4	244
17:33-37	256	3:5	244, 655
18:1-14	256	3:6-7	244
18:15-43	257	3:8	244, 1021
19:1-28	257	3:9-22	244
19:29-48	258	3:23	244, 892, 899
20:1-37	259	3:24-35	244
21:1-38	259	3:36	244, 501
22:1-6	259	4:1-5	244
22:7-23	260	4:6	244, 1141
22:24-29	261	4:7-20	244
22:40	261	4:21	244, 941
22:41	261, 1022	4:22-41	244
22:42-53	261	4:42	244, 1131
22:54-71	262	4:43-45	244
23:1-22	262	4:46	244, 1140
23:23-38	263	4:47-54	244
23:39	263, 870	5:1-18	245
23:40-56	263	5:19	245, 580
24:1-49	264		



5:20–34	245	12:13	258, 1132
5:35	245, 913	12:14–50	258
5:36–47	245	13:1–34	260
6:1–16	250	13:35	260, 1155
6:17–26	251	13:36–38	260
6:27	251, 893	14: All	260
6:28–37	251	14:27	894
6:38	251, 915	15: All	260
6:39–71	251	15:1	1144
7:1–39	253	15:15	536
7:40–41	253, 642	16:1–16	260
7:42–45	253	16:17–33	261
7:46	253, 642	16:28	261, 914
7:47–53	253	16:29–33	261
8:1–4	253	17: All	261
8:5	253, 1137	17:21–22	261, 330
8:6–24	253	18:1–12	261
8:25	253, 325, 561	18:13–30	262
8:26–32	253	18:31	262, 1137
8:33	253, 1137	18:32–40	262
8:34–36	253	19:1–5	262
8:37	253, 931	19:6	262, 1137
8:38	253	19:7–15	262
8:39–40	253, 931	19:16	263
8:41	253	19:17	263, 990
8:42	253, 893	19:18	263, 1153
8:43	253	19:19–33	263
8:44	253, 478, 931	19:34	263, 502
8:45–55	253	19:35–42	263
8:56	253, 906	20:1–18	264
8:57–59	253	20:19	264, 642
9:1–34	254	20:20–21	264
9:35–41	255	20:22	264, 642
10:1–14	255	20:23–25	264
10:15	255, 536	20:26–31	265
10:16–17	255	21: All	265
10:18	255, 990		
10:19–29	255	<i>Acts</i>	
10:30	255, 330	1:1	265
10:31–35	255	2: All	265
10:36	255, 1021	2:1	642
10:37–40	255	2:3	811
10:41–42	256	2:4	563, 811
11:1–54	256	2:7–10	729
11:55–57	257	2:11	729, 811
12:1–3	258	2:47	622
12:4	258, 870	3: All	265
12:5–12	258	3:26	894

4: All	265	19:1–20	265
4:12	997, 1019	19:21–41	266
4:28	1153	20:1–27	266
4:36	886	20:28	266, 893
5: All	265	20:29–38	266
6: All	265	21: All	267
7: All	265	22: All	267
7:2	454, 732, 837, 877, 911, 912	22:3	365
7:3	732, 912	23: All	267
7:4	282, 454, 732, 879	23:8	1065
7:9	1152	24: All	267
7:16	555, 969, 1000	25: All	267
7:20	777	26: All	267
7:22	897, 1046	27: All	267
7:43	1063, 1064	28: All	267
7:51	924	28:2–4	478
7:57–60	454	<i>Romans</i>	
8: All	265	All	266
8:9–16	1067	1:23	329
8:17	984, 1067	1:5	562
8:18	1067	1:28	931
8:26–27	790	1:29	752, 862, 931
9: All	265	3:2	940
9:27	886	3:13	478
10: All	265	4:4	852
10:38	536	4:19	874, 990
11: All	265	4:25	862
11:22	886	5:8	1131
12: All	265	5:12	501, 575
13: All	265	5:14	464, 501, 536
13:20	290	5:18	501
13:23	1130	5:19	580
13:47	748	8:15	1155
14: All	265	8:20–21	501
14:8–10	1067	8:29	551
14:11	729, 917, 1067	8:32	872
14:12	917, 1067	8:36	1086
14:16	936	9: All	932
15: All	265	9:6–7	932
15:21	270	9:8	488, 932
16: All	265	9:9	932
16:17	543	9:11	933
17: All	265	9:29	453
17:26	901	10:18	748
17:30	936	11:5	933
18:11	265	11:16	552
18:12–28	265	11:25–26	1022

14:9	1118	3:18	934
16:20	478, 488	3:26	932
		3:29	932,
<i>1 Corinthians</i>		4: All	932
All	266	4:22–23	563, 938
1:30	1155	4:24	563, 915, 938
2:12	919	4:25–27	563
3:2	966	4:28	989, 999
3:21–23	688	5:2	863
4:19	977	5:22	642
6:9–10	548	5:25	862
7:1–17	435	6:6	895
7:18	435, 863		
7:19–40	435	<i>Ephesians</i>	
9:27	621	All	267
10:9	448	1:30–32	427
11:10	867	1:3	894
13:12	1019	1:14	1021
15:4	991	1:21	1131
15:5	870, 1031	2:1	596
15:10	671	2:14	1131
15:31	1095	2:18	894
15:32	968	3:10	1019
15:44	476	4:10	537
15:45	464, 476, 497, 501	4:11	915
15:53–54	476	4:30	599
		4:42	1131
<i>2 Corinthians</i>		5:30	502
All	267	5:32	502
1:20	1019		
2:1	977	<i>Philippians</i>	
5:1–3	476	All	267
5:21	501, 512	2:8	914, 915, 1154
6:15	766	2:9	914, 1154
11: All	504	2:13	671
11:2	478, 502	2:25–30	267
11:28	622	4:4	989
11:32	450	4:18	267
12:2	379	4:23	267
12:10	1052	4:25	1021
<i>Galatians</i>		<i>Colossians</i>	
All	266	All	267
3:3	932	1:12	934
3:14	931	1:15	502, 1118
3:15	843	1:16–17	1118
3:16	843, 931, 990	1:19	1155
3:17	284, 941	1:20	1131

2:3	502, 1154	7:8	905
2:11	861, 862, 924	7:9	543
2:12–14	862	7:22	858
3:11	677	7:25	915, 1156
4:14	642	7:26	502, 580
		8:1	893
<i>1 Thessalonians</i>		10:10	893
All	265	10:21	502
4:17	580	10:39	562
5:19	563	11: All	562
		11:1	378
<i>2 Thessalonians</i>		11:3	322
All	265	11:5	537
		11:7	437, 544, 580, 606, 688
<i>1 Timothy</i>		11:8	841, 933
All	266	11:9	562, 841
3:16	914	11:10	841
5:8	543	11:11–12	932
<i>2 Timothy</i>		11:13	562, 565, 927
All	268	11:14–15	565, 927
4:10	641, 642	11:16	927
		11:17	562, 872, 927
<i>Titus</i>		11:18–19	872
All	266	11:21	1114
1:2	915,	11:22	1150,
2:14	502, 1022	11:26	577
		11:39	562, 576
<i>Philemon</i>		12:16	935
All	267	13:2	949
2:8–9	914		
2:13	666	<i>James</i>	
2:24:	642	All	267
		3:9	1120
<i>Hebrews</i>		5:1–2	1105
All	267	5:4	513
1:2	1113		
2:11	488, 552	<i>1 Peter</i>	
2:14	488	All	268
2:15	499	1:3	934
3:2	621	2:6–7	562
3:4–5	893	2:11	933
3:6	893, 904	2:20	580
3:10	904	3:19	580, 581
7: All	893	3:20	579, 615, 623
7:1–2	893	3:21	579, 620, 623, 656
7:3	893, 906	4:6	650
7:6	730		

<i>2 Peter</i>		1:6	739
All	268	1:10	589
2:5	529, 531, 579, 580	1:14	536
2:6	957	14: All	533
2:15–16	334	16:21	766
3:5	652, 664		
3:6	664	<i>Revelation</i>	
3:7	623, 948	All	268
3:8	345, 948	1:10	642
3:9–11	948	1:14	1144
3:12	670, 948	1:18	1155
		3:14	319
<i>1 John</i>		6:2	1021
All	268	6:9–11	405
3:10	488	10:1	688
3:12	530	11:3	347
4:14	1131	12:4	919
5:7	705	12:6	347
5:20	536	12:9	478, 484
		12:13–14	486
<i>2 John</i>		12:17	940, 1140
All	268	13:5	486
		13:38	484
<i>3 John</i>		14:8	825
All	268	14:13	580
		16:15	475
<i>Jude</i>		20:2	478
All	268		

## General Index

- R. Aaron ha-Levi (of Barcelona)  
*Sefer ha-Hinnukh* 860, 861
- Abarbanel (Abravanel), Don Isaac ben  
Judah 320, 417, 558, 571, 572, 573,  
574, 674, 704, 869, 976, 977, 989,  
1028, 1030, 1042, 1048, 1126, 1128
- R. Abba ben Kahana (Cohana) 381, 611,  
654
- Abel  
and Cain 511–2  
marriage of twin sister 519  
sacrifice of 511–2, 530  
typology of 514–5
- R. Aben Ezra. *See* R. Ibn Ezra
- Abimelek 961  
reproaches Abraham 962–3
- Abraham (Abram) 284  
and Abimelek 867, 962–3  
age of 869  
altar of 843, 883, 885, 918  
as astronomer 372, 909–10  
blessings of 878  
celebrates Isaac's weaning 984  
circumcision of 886, 922–3  
chronology of 879  
concubines of 450  
conquests of 848  
covenant of 852–3, 857–8, 927–36,  
940–1  
criticized for action 843–4, 855  
death of 874  
defended by commentators 855, 856  
faith of 852, 911  
grove of 869, 885, 989  
and Hagar 987  
history of 838–83  
hospitality of 864  
imitated by pagans 916–7  
on immortality of soul 376, 928–9  
intercedes for the righteous 914–5  
and Ishmael 857  
kinship of Sarah 282–3, 962  
longevity of 1005  
and Keturah 282, 873, 1004–6  
and King of Sodom 851  
kings as descendants of 922  
Maimonides on 372, 912–3  
and Melchizedek 840–1, 851, 896  
Messiah promised to 877–8  
military expeditions of 850  
monotheism of 881–2  
on Mt. Moriah 870, 994–5  
name of 838, 857–8, 914, 922–3  
numerous offspring of 909–11  
obedience of 852, 914–5  
origin of 911–2  
in pagan histories 361, 880, 916–7, 918  
in Plain of Mamre 884  
pleads for Sodom 948–50  
as prince of God 850  
power of 992  
promise of 853–4, 880, 938–9, 996–7,  
1018  
rewarded by God 852–3, 909  
revered by Christians, Jews, and  
Muslims 878  
sacrifice of Isaac 870, 917, 218, 992  
and Sarah 282–3, 843–4, 962  
separates from Lot 884  
slaves of 849, 882  
son of 879  
trial of faith 870–2, 883, 994–1005  
travels of 840–3, 881  
as type of Christ, Messiah 710, 913–5,  
930–6  
type of Trinity 913–4  
vision of 912–3  
visited by angels 865, 917

- see also* Concubinage, Hagar, Keturah,  
 Marriage Customs, Sarah, Women  
 R. Abraham ben Samuel Zachuth. *See*  
 Zachuth, Abraham  
 R. Abraham Eleazar  
*Chymical Book* 564  
 Abrams, M. H. 392  
 Abramus, Nicolaus 839, 841, 842, 844  
 Absalom 222, 899  
 Abulensis, Alonso Tostatus (Alonso  
 Tostado) 1054  
 Abulfarag (Abul-Pharajius, Gregorius)  
 519, 874  
 Abulfeda (Ismail Abu'l Fida) 452  
 Abul-Pharajius, Gregorius (*see* Abulfarag)  
 Abulsapha 423  
 Abydenus 523, 603, 604, 629, 661, 722,  
 723, 728, 778, 816, 945  
 Abyss 369–70, 417–18, 625–34  
 Abyssinia 389  
 Acchad 780–1  
 Accommodationism 340–1, 383  
*see also* Bible, criticism of  
 Achilles and Hector 334, 335  
 Acosta, José 459, 508, 569, 598, 633,  
 658, 691, 718, 750, 825, 826, 827,  
 1029  
*Acta Eruditorum* 1003  
 Acusilaus of Argos 531, 570  
 Adam 307  
   banishment of 421  
   burial place of 472  
   created from earth 330, 430–2  
   death of 362, 375  
   descendants of 528  
   image of 329–32, 600  
   innocence of 433, 498  
   education of 347, 361–2, 426, 433  
   euhemerism of 436, 1064  
   fall of 494–9, 504–8  
   fertility of 517, 528  
   fig-leaves of 481–2  
   hermaphrodite 432  
   in pagan histories 504–8  
   knowledge of Good and Evil 498–9  
   luminous garments of 474–6  
   luz bone of 427  
   mystical marriage of 435, 502  
   name of 424–5, 498  
   place of creation 471  
   power of reason 503–4  
   rib of 427–8  
   as Saturn 437, 1064  
   speeches of 508–9  
   as type of Christ 464, 501–2, 538  
   will power of 503–4  
*see also* Eve, Pre-adamites, La Peyrère  
 Adonis 434, 455, 468  
 Adonis River 444, 472  
 St. Adonis Viennensis  
*Chronicon in aetates* 727  
 Adrichomius, Christian (van Adrichem)  
 472, 793, 842, 843  
 Adultery 1081–2  
   punishment of 1029  
   among Native Americans 1029  
*see also* Marriage customs  
 Aelianus (Aelian), Claudius 393, 507,  
 605, 755, 764, 765, 781, 967, 1032  
 Aemilianus, Cornelius Scipio (Africanus)  
 549  
 Aemilus, Lucius Paullus 755  
 Aeschylus Atheniensis (Aeschylus of  
 Athens)  
*Choephoroe* 465, 467  
*Fragments* 763  
*Persae* 465, 467  
*Prometheus vincetus* 763, 767  
 Aether 368, 369, 374, 395, 415  
 Aethicus Ister, Julius 457, 787  
 Aëtius (philosopher) 363, 364, 974  
 Aëtius of Amida 745  
 Africa 443, 463, 447, 697, 718,  
   Christian churches in 677, 1068  
   residence of Ham 438, 719, 769  
*see also* Cotton Mather, Ham, Negroes,  
 Skin Color  
 Africanus, Leo (Al Fasi, Hassan Ibn  
 Muhammad Al Wazzan) 450, 788  
 Africanus, Sextus Julius 311, 412, 526,  
 664, 698, 738, 1108  
 Agathachides of Cnidus 742, 744, 745,  
 747, 749, 750, 751, 771  
 Aging  
   Buxtorf on 559  
   Seneca on 559

- Agrippa, Cornelius 1101  
 Ainsworth, Henry 641, 807, 808, 810,  
     893, 909, 914, 922, 923, 1121, 1128,  
     1137  
 R. Akiva 687  
 Alabaster 444, 445, 474  
 Albertus, Leander 680  
 Albumasar (Abu Ma'shar) 648  
*Alcamus* 776  
 Alcinous. *See* Garden of Eden  
 Alexander, Cornelius. *See* Polyhistor  
 Alexander the Great 310, 456  
     canals of 469  
 Alexandrinus, Clemens. *See* Clemens  
     Alexandrinus  
 Alexandrinus, Cyrillus. *See* Cyril  
     Alexandrinus  
 Alexandrinus, Hesychius. *See* Hesychius  
     Alexandrinus  
 Ab Alexandro, Alexander 1043  
 Alfragan (Achmed Ibn Ketir al-Farghani)  
     452  
 Alkazuinius (Arab geographer) 422, 423  
 Allen, Don C. 433, 587, 593, 606, 607,  
     609, 611, 633, 646, 811, 826  
 Allen, Thomas 213  
 Allix, Pierre 285, 486, 487  
 Almond, Philip C. 944  
 Alphonsus, Petrus 910  
 Al-Quran (Alcoran, Qur'an), 857, 868,  
     869, 1082  
 Alsted, Johann Heinrich 680  
 Amalekites 889  
 Amama, Sixtinus 866  
 Amana 890  
 St. Ambrose (Ambrosius Mediolanensis)  
     *De Abrahamo* 548, 865, 866, 856,  
     965, 966  
     *De benedictionibus patriarchum* 1143  
     *De Elija* 552  
     *Expositio* 323  
     *Hexaemeron* 302, 473, 864, 892  
     *De Jacob* 1032  
     *De Joseph Patriarcha* 1032  
     *De Noë et arca* 609, 615, 646, 651,  
     652, 656, 657, 688  
     *De officijs* 850, 864  
 America  
     animals after Noah's flood 658, 826–7  
     descendants of Shem in 825  
     giants in 583–4, 586–7, 590–1, 593–8  
     fossils in 593–5  
     isthmus with Asia 826  
     Garden of Eden in 443, 463  
     Noah's Flood in 633, 658  
     origin of languages 812  
     plantation slavery 850  
     *see also* Giants, Native Americans,  
     Negroes, Skin Color  
 Americans. *See* Native Americans,  
     Sachems  
 R. Ammi 423, 424  
 Ammianus Marcellinus  
     *Historia* 460, 461, 469, 470, 682, 724,  
     725, 737, 759, 767, 776, 778, 779,  
     780, 781, 782, 785, 794, 795, 805,  
     806, 837, 857, 912, 921  
 Amorites 1117  
 Ampelius, Lucius 778  
 Anatolia 446  
 Anaxagoras 348, 349, 359–60, 415, 416  
     disappoints philosophers 360  
     on Mind (Nous) as creator 359–60  
     on Monads 369  
 Anaximander (Miletus) 360, 363, 411,  
     430  
     atomism of 360  
     atheism of 360  
 Anaximenes 360  
 Angels 379, 1017, 1018, 1019  
     creation of 384  
     digestive systems of 943–4  
     feasted by Abraham 917  
     flaming sword of 499, 500  
     and Hagar 919–20, 921  
     ministry of 949–50  
     in Sodom and Gomorah 865  
     *see also* Cherubim, Giants, Nephilim,  
     Satan, Seraphim, Teraphim  
 Angles, Josephus 327  
 Animalculæ 485  
 Animals  
     in Noah's Ark 645–6  
 Annesley, Samuel 948  
 Annius, Johannes of Viterbo (Giovanni  
     Nanni)



- Antiquitatum variarum* 310, 614, 678, 680, 681, 683, 685, 884, 885, 1063  
 forged manuscripts of 310
- ANF  
 Ante-Nicene Fathers 312, 320, 322, 323, 329, 331, 345, 369, 371, 377, 382, 417, 418, 421, 430, 431, 434, 436, 472, 473, 474, 479, 481, 484, 500, 501, 507, 508, 537, 540, 571, 573, 575, 584, 610, 614, 618, 622, 657, 664, 684, 698, 736, 738, 760, 770, 840, 861, 868, 897, 910, 916, 925, 945, 946, 955, 959, 978, 979, 999, 1014, 1058, 1059, 1063, 1065, 1067, 1069, 1070, 1100, 1131, 1151
- Anonymous  
*Origo Gentis Romanae* 758
- Anonymous  
*A True Report of Certaine Wonderfull Overflowings* 622
- Antediluvians  
 genealogy of 545  
 birthrate of 601–2
- Anthologiae Graecae* 897
- Antichrist 405–6, 408, 514, 677, 846
- Antiochenus, Eustathius. *See* Eustathius
- Antiochenus  
 Antiochenus
- Antiochenus, Joannes. *See* Joannes
- Antiochenus  
 Antiochenus
- Antiochus IV Epiphanes  
 forbids reading of Law 270  
 persecutes Maccabees 240
- Antonius  
*Itinerarium* 794
- Antwerp Polyglot 325, 735
- Apamensis, Oppianus. *See* Oppianus
- Apamensis
- Apocryphal Books of the Bible 375, 378, 384, 475, 586  
*see also* Wisdom of Solomon
- Apollinaris, Sidonius (Gaius Sollius Modestus Apollinaris Sidonius) 759
- Pseudo-Apollodorus 604, 638, 683, 690, 795, 801, 854
- Apollodorus Atheniensis (Apollodorus of Athens) 763
- Apollonius Rhodius (Apollonius of Rhodius)
- Argonautica* 396, 436, 456, 508, 606, 764, 794, 795
- Apollonius Tyanensis  
*Epistulae* 726, 727
- Appianus Alexandrinus (Appianus of Alexandria) 469, 470, 761
- Appion 312
- Aquila (of Sinope) 318, 324, 367, 459, 460
- Aquileiensis, Rufinus. *See* Rufinus
- Aquileiensis
- St. Aquinas, Thomas  
*Summa Theologica* 345, 547, 548, 978, 979, 1046  
*Treatise on Angels* 548  
*Treatise on Vices* 689
- Mt. Ararat 454–5, 602, 652–3, 659–60  
*see also* Noah's Ark
- Arabia Deserta 449
- Petraea 449
- Arabs  
 descendants of Ishmael 921
- Arcavolti, Samuel ben Elcanan Jacob 701
- Archelaus 374, 1124
- Archimedes of Sicily 620
- Aretas IV 450
- Arethas 367
- Ariansim 277  
*see also* Trinity, Trinitarianism, Whiston
- Aristaeus (historian) 524, 526
- Aristaeus of Proconnesus 311
- Aristagoras 790
- Aristophanes  
*Aves* 320, 374  
*Equites* 430  
*Scholia in Achanenses* 755  
*Scholia in Aristophanem* 755
- Aristophanes Byzantius  
*Fragments* 987
- Aristotle  
*de Anima* 359, 363–5, 473, 974  
*Ars poetica* 409  
*de Caelo* 302, 317, 343, 358–9, 379, 400, 416, 689, 754  
*Ethica* 505, 550, 1064  
*Fragments* 359  
*de Generatione* 317–8, 360, 376

- Historia animalium* 428, 477, 572–3, 858–9, 944, 1050  
*Historia plantarum* 326  
*Length and Shortness of Life* 577  
*Metaphysica* 320, 360, 362–7, 378, 413, 414, 415, 1036  
*Mirabilium auscultationes* 757, 762, 766–7  
*de Mundo* 663  
*Politica* 330, 554–61, 726, 847, 965  
*de Sensu* 364  
*Timaeus* 363, 365, 413  
 classification of plants 326  
 discussion with Hebrews 365  
 location of souls 376  
 praises Democritus 359  
 on vitalism of plants 473
- Arius (heresiarch) 408  
 Ark of the Covenant  
   removal of 219–20  
   in Temple 227, 935  
 Armellinus, Hieronymus (Geronimo Armellini) 648  
 Arminius, Jacobus 860  
 Arndt, Johann 322, 515  
 Arnobius  
   *Adversus gentes* 1063, 1065, 1069–70, 1100  
   *Adversus nationes* 436, 860–1  
 Arrianus, Lucius Flavius  
   *Alexandri Anabasis* 465, 467, 469–70, 602, 608, 653, 725, 739, 744, 761, 820  
   *Bithynicorum fragmenta* 767  
   *Historia Indica* 465, 467, 653, 774  
   *Periplus mari Erythraei* 432, 458–60, 718, 742, 745–6, 752, 766, 775, 1006  
   *Periplus ponti Euxini* 764, 796  
 Arrowsmith, John 329  
   heaven, created before earth 416–7  
 Artabanus 910  
 Artapanus (historian) 524–5, 739, 880, 1065  
 Artemidorus 745, 747  
 Asclepiades Prusias  
   atomism of 364, 378–9  
 Asher  
   blessings of 1145–6  
   royal dainties of 1140  
 Ashkenaz 763  
 Ashteroth  
   worship of 890  
 Ashteroth-Karnaim 890  
 R. Assi 423–4  
 Assmann, Jan  
   “Mosaic Distinction” 879, 1046, 1062  
   *Moses the Egyptian* 315, 453, 898, 1062  
 Assyrians 232  
 Astruc, Jean 302  
 St. Athanasius of Alexandria  
   mentioned 478  
   *Against the Heathen* 482  
   *Contra gentes* 361  
   *Four Discourses* 955, 1115  
   *Historia Arianorum* 805–6  
   *Opera* 479  
   *Orationes* 331, 345, 1115  
   *Quaestiones* 331, 429, 479, 513, 1008, 1009  
   *de Synodis* 955  
   *de Trinitate* 331, 338, 849, 1005  
   on Adam and Eve 429  
 Athena 430, 493, 1065  
 Athenaeus of Naucratis 365, 413, 481, 553, 620, 809, 967  
 Athias, R. Joseph 272, 274, 810  
   *Biblia Sacra Hebraica* 274  
 Atlantis 463, 468, 639  
 Atlas  
   bears up heaven 313  
 Atmosphere  
   composition of 352–5  
   density of 395, 662  
   *see also* Earth  
 Atomism (Atoms) 352–3, 359, 360, 362–4, 367, 370, 378, 396, 397  
   in creation of universe 358, 393  
   different names for 363, 364, 366  
   as Dust 366  
   espoused by the ancients 362  
   Egyptian Hermes on 365  
   as *Hyle* 365  
   as *Ile* 365  
   as the many 363  
   of Moses 362  
   motion of 368  
   operation of 393

- as sand 365  
 as universal matter 366, 368  
 as water 363  
*see also* Anaxagoras, Chaos, Epicureans, Moses
- Atticus (friend of Cicero) 556  
 St. Augustine of Hippo (Austin)  
*De Civitate Dei* 314, 378, 473, 474, 520, 544–5, 552, 568, 570–1, 584, 590, 608, 610, 614–5, 617, 646–7, 656–7, 673, 677, 739, 770, 785, 807, 823, 838–41, 855–6, 872–4, 880, 972–3, 981, 1016, 1027, 1034, 1058, 1065, 1149  
*Confessions* 340  
*Contra Faustum* 581, 656–7, 843–4, 855–6  
*Contra mendacium* 866  
*Enarrationes in Psalmos* 967, 978, 1051  
*Epistola ad Maximum Madauremsem* 973  
*Epistulae CCXLV* 1068  
*Expositio incohata epistolae ad Romanos* 720  
*de Genesi ad litteram* 345, 384, 548  
*de Genesi contra Manichaeos* 318, 345, 379, 384  
*Ioannis evangelium tractatus CXXIV* 642  
*Lectures on Genesis* 987  
*Liber imperfectus de Genesi ad litteram* 345, 384  
*On the Literal Interpretation of Genesis* 318, 329  
*de Trinitate* 331, 950, 995, 1051  
*Locutiones in Heptateuchum* 865, 999  
*de mirabilibus sacrae scripturae* 636  
*Opera omnia* 1016  
*Questiones in Genesim* 966, 968, 1055, 1068  
*Questiones in Heptateuchum* 610, 642, 675, 847, 873, 966, 968, 975, 977, 987, 1027, 1028, 1055, 1068, 1107, 1110  
*Questiones veteris* 557  
*Reply to Faustus* 313  
*Retractiones* 739, 880  
*Sermones de Scripturis* 318, 978  
*Sermones diversis* 323, 984, 985  
*Sermo in circumcissione domini* 861  
 Augustus, Antoninus 790  
 Augustus, Caesar 1082  
 Austin. *See* Augustine of Hippo  
 Australia 390  
 Avenarius, Johannes (Johann Habermann) 824, 1130  
 Aventinus, Jo(h)annes (Thurmair) 362, 569, 587, 954  
 Avienus, Rufus Festus 321, 747, 762, 776
- Baal  
 in Babylon 1061  
 in Egypt 1061  
 as euhemerized king 1060  
 as Jupiter 1060  
 as Nimrod 1061  
 as Nisroch 1061  
 worship of 1059–60  
*Baal Aruch*. *See* R. Nathan ben Jehiel  
*Baal Haturim* (HaTurim) 319, 730, 840, 893, 910, 1029  
 Babel  
 in ancient history 817  
 bitumen of 725, 817  
 building material of 817, 821–2  
 builders of 724–5, 778–9, 818–9, 821  
 confusion of tongues in 806, 809  
 fate of 723–4, 779–80  
 location of 722–3  
 ruins of 827  
 size of 725–6, 827–31  
 tower of 523, 723–8, 815–6, 822, 828  
 Babylonian Captivity. *See* Captivity, Babylonian  
*Babylonian Talmud*. *See* Talmud  
 Bacchus 440–1, 483, 507, 1070  
 R. Bachya (Bechai) ben Asher 480, 687, 840, 878, 949, 975, 1012, 1083  
 Bacon, Sir Francis 535, 664  
 Balaam's ass 477  
*see also* Xanthus  
 Bale, John 271, 272, 591  
 Bangorian Controversy 494  
 Banier, Antoine 442, 531  
 Barboza, Odoardus 775  
 Barksdale, Clement 1100  
 Barnabas, Epistle of 886

- allegorizations in 886  
 forgery of 887  
 Barnes, J. 415  
 Baronius, Caesar 567, 774  
 Barthius, Caspar 849  
 Bartholinus, Thomas 427–8, 535, 1054  
 Baruch (Apocryphal) 586, 723  
 Bashemath 1072  
 Basil of Caesarea (St. Basil the Great)  
   318, 323, 472, 864, 1095, 1116  
 Basnage, Jacques 272, 319, 486, 701, 849  
 Batricides, Said. *See* Patricides  
 Baxter, Richard 498  
 Bayle, Pierre 596–7, 839  
 Bdelium 422–5, 459,  
 Beall, Otho T., Jr., and Richard Shryock  
   428  
 Beaumont, John 638  
 Beauty (Pulchritude)  
   relativity of 392  
 Becanus, Joannes Goropius (Jan Gerart-  
   sen van Gorp) 433, 585, 586, 591  
 R. Bechai. *See* R. Bachya  
 Becmann, Johann Christoph 586, 697,  
   808  
 Bede (the Venerable), 318, 1082  
 Bedolach. *See* Bdelium  
 Beersheba 869  
 Bellarmine, Roberto Franceso Romolo  
   (Cardinal) 567–8, 856  
   on Teraphim 1046–7  
 Belleforestus, François 751  
 Belus 778–9, 816, 830  
 Benin, Stephen D. 341, 1046  
 Benjamin (Patriarch) 1057, 1020  
   beloved by Jacob 1107  
   birth of 1030–1, 1070  
   early ripeness of 1107  
   and Joseph 1099, 1105  
   raves like a wolf 1142  
   sons of 1106  
 R. Benjamin of Navarre. *See* R. Benjamin  
   of Tudela  
 R. Benjamin of Tudela (R. Ben Jonah)  
   *Itinerarium* (Sefer ha-Massa'ot) 423,  
   458, 465, 653, 661, 722, 723, 728,  
   730, 779–80, 785, 822, 842–3, 873,  
   970, 1070  
   *Itinerary* 722–3, 728, 730, 785, 822,  
   873, 970, 1070  
   on Babel 723  
   on Machpellah 873  
 Benoist, René (trans.), 1121  
 Bentley, Richard  
   Boyle Lectureship of 350–1, 385–8,  
   390–9  
   Newtonianism of 385–99  
   rejects Cartesian vortices  
 Benz, Ernst 477  
 R. Berekiah 654, 818  
 Berkeley, George 583  
 Beros(s)us 297, 298, 310, 363, 522–3,  
   531, 613–4, 661, 680, 682, 737–8,  
   778–9, 880, 884  
   *Babylonika* 297  
   *Fragmenta* 816  
   on longevity of ancients 531  
 Bertramus, Cornelius Bonaventure 564  
 Bethel  
   Pillar of Stone of 980, 1169  
   oiled 1020  
   typology of 1023  
 Beverovicus, Johannes. *See* Jan van  
   Beverwyck  
 Beza, Theodore 738  
 Bible  
   abridged history of 410  
   Arabic Version 324  
   as Book of the Messiah 357  
   chronology of 277–301  
   concordance of 273–4  
   divisions of 269, 271–2, 273  
   Ethiopic Version 324  
   geography of 446–73  
   KJV 440, 475, 478, 524, 529, 534,  
   551, 558, 567, 572, 787, 788, 800,  
   834, 885, 1049  
   Masoretic texts 272, 283  
   La Sainte Bible (De Carrières) 1121  
   lost books of 308  
   LXX (Septuagint) 283, 318, 324, 363,  
   374, 378, 417, 418, 419, 421, 428, 433,  
   439, 441, 440, 452, 454, 459, 467,  
   524, 532, 534, 535, 554, 559, 563,  
   566–8, 579, 584, 585, 586, 600, 653,  
   656, 659, 713, 715, 717, 718, 720,

- 734, 738, 741, 744, 750, 765, 767, 768, 788, 798, 810, 820, 832, 833, 834, 884, 885, 890, 895, 896, 908, 970, 971, 972, 1004, 1034, 1035, 1037, 1045, 1061, 1063, 1064, 1073, 1088, 1103, 1104, 1118, 1120, 1121, 1131, 1138, 1143, 1144, 1146  
 Pentateuch translated into Chaldean 369  
 NT: divisions of 273  
 NT: history of 242  
 NT: number of verses in 275–6  
 OT: order of history 213–41  
 OT: number of verses in 275–6  
 OT: rejected by 702–3  
 readings in Synagogue 270  
 Samaritan version 283  
 as source for pagan histories 332–7, 504–8  
 textual problems in 283, 850  
 translations of 283  
 Vulgate (St. Jerome) 324, 337, 441, 1092  
*see also* Chronological Order, Chronology, Polyglot Bibles, Brian Walton, William Wiston
- Biblical Criticism of 302, 340–1, 383, 1073–4  
 chronological problems (LXX) 566–8  
 emendations of 908  
 Ezra's revisions 889  
 LeClerc on 410  
 modernization of place names 889  
 prolepsis in 889, 1073–4  
 Spinoza on 410, 411  
 textual problems in 283  
*see also* Collins, Hobbes, LeClerc, Simon, Spinoza, Whiston
- “Biblia Americana” (“BA”). *See* Cotton Mather
- Biblia Hebraica* 270, 706, 708, 1048  
*see also* Buxtorf, Joannes (the elder)
- Biblia Polyglotta*. *See* De Cisneros
- Biblia Rabbinica*. *See* Daniel Bomberg
- Biddle, John 703
- Bildad, Prince of the Sauchaeans 453, 454
- Bitumen 500, 829–30, 832, 848  
*see also* Babel
- Blackmore, Richard 634
- Blackwell, Richard J. 379, 385
- Blastenbrei, Peter 1124
- Blood 251, 335, 502, 547, 617  
 Lex Talonis 686–7  
 prohibition of 667–8, 815  
 shedding of 668, 686–7, 862, 923
- Bochart, Samuel  
*Geographia Sacra* 305, 309, 379, 425, 434, 437–8, 444–5, 458–9, 464, 518, 538, 602, 606, 636, 643, 671, 711–38, 740–1, 743–812, 816, 820–2, 827, 884, 887, 892–4, 925, 973, 992, 1006, 1010, 1020, 1039, 1069, 1079, 1107, 1137–8, 1142  
*Hierozycon* 309, 328, 381, 422, 423, 425, 445, 459, 461, 608, 641–3, 654–5, 657, 670, 711, 883, 944, 951, 993, 1000, 1006, 1014, 1050, 1072, 1073, 1077, 1084, 1089, 1098, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1121  
 Map of Eden 466  
 “Preface” (*Geographia*) 804  
 on Babel, Tower of 722–3
- Bodinus, Joannes (Jean Bodin) 1100
- Böhme (Boehm, Boehme), Anton Wilhelm 269, 420
- Bohlius, Samuel 702
- Bolducus, Jacobus (Jacques Bolduc) 585, 683, 841–2, 848
- Bomberg, Daniel 424, 701
- Bompartius, Joannes 605
- Bonfrerius, Jacobus (Jacques Bonfrère) 534, 587, 842, 969, 1055
- Bonomi, Patricia 592
- Borrel, Jean. *See* Buteo
- Boscius, Ioannes Lonaeus (Johann van den Bosch) 1009
- Boston News-Letter* 583, 592
- Boyle, Robert 274, 383, 385–6, 630, 664  
 airpump of 390  
 on density of gold 395  
 mechanical hypothesis of 386
- Bradley, Richard 325
- Brathwaite, Edward K. 850
- Braunius, Johannes 1076

- Brenz, Johann (Joannes Brentius) 691, 692
- Brerewood, Edward 717, 825–6
- Bereschith Keizara. *See* Midrash Rabbah
- Bereschith Rabba. *See* Midrash Rabbah
- Brachmans (Brahmins) 362, 367
- Breyne, John P. 583
- Brixienis, Philastrius (Filastrius of Brescia) 1037
- Brocardus (Burchardus de Monte Sion) 471–2, 793, 842–3
- Brown, Daniel 810
- Browne, Sir Thomas 326, 345, 483, 508, 602, 770, 981, 1101, 1102
- Brumm, Ursula 536
- Büchlein, Paul. *See* Fagius
- Budge, E. A. Wallis 320
- Bullinger, Heinrich 881, 979–80
- Burgensis, Paulus (Paulus de Sancta Maria) 653–4, 844
- Burgess, Anthony 533, 646
- Burial Customs  
 embalming 1148–50  
 kissing 1148
- Burnet, Thomas  
*Archaeologiae* 341, 348–9, 632  
*Sacred Theory of the Earth* (Telluris Sacra) 337–8, 349, 392, 402, 409, 446, 470, 517, 593–4, 601, 604, 625, 634–6, 638, 652, 658, 663  
 accommodationism of 341  
 on antediluvian world 409  
 on Mosaic creation 341  
 on perpetual spring 409  
 poked fun at by Mather 337  
 on shifting earth's axis 390
- Burnett, Stephen 440, 559, 701, 706
- Burnett, Thomas 504, 815, 816, 926
- Buteo, Joannes (Jean Borrel)  
*De arca Noë* 608, 612, 615, 618, 646  
*Opera geometrica* 611, 612, 615, 618, 646  
 on compartments in Ark 646  
*see also* Noah's Ark
- Butter  
 history of 944
- Buxtorf, Johannes (the elder)  
*Lexicon Chaldaicum* 559, 564, 791, 983  
*Lexicon Hebraicum* 424, 479, 559  
*Synagoga Judaica* 925  
*Thesaurus Grammaticus* 273, 440, 700, 701  
*Tiberias* 270, 272, 424, 700  
 (editor) *Biblia Hebraica* 270, 706, 708, 1048
- Buxtorf, Johannes (the younger)  
*Anticritica adversus Capelli* 700, 702  
*Dissertatio de litterarum Hebraicum* 700  
 (trans.) *Dissertationes philologico-theologicae ... R. Isaac Abarbanelis* 571, 572–3, 704, 806  
 (trans.) *Doctor Perplexorum* (Maimonides) 492, 896  
 (trans.) *Liber Cosri* 701  
 (trans.) *R. Mosis Liber, Maimonides Mishneh* 365, 440  
 (trans) *Tractatus de de punctorum* 700
- Cadmus 629, 801, 887
- Caecus, Didymus 432
- Caesalpinus, Andreas (Caesalpino) 326
- Cain 513, 694, 889, 1026, 1058  
 history of 514–5  
 as Jupiter 1063  
 as King of Crete 1063  
 mark of 516–7  
 marries twin sister 519–20  
 name of 510  
 as pagan god 437, 522, 1063  
 punishment of 519  
 sacrifice rejected of 512  
 sin of 513–4  
 typology of 515
- Cainites 519, 572, 647  
 separation from Sethites 545–7
- Cajetanus (Giacomo de Vio) 689
- Calaber, Tiberius 648
- Calach 785–6
- Calamy, Edmund 1003
- Calendar  
 antediluvian 357, 533–4, 582  
 biblical 277–92, 710–1  
 Chinese 281

- Gregorian Calendars 278–9, 292, 490  
 Julian Calendar 278–9, 292, 297, 490  
 Lunar years 292  
 Solar years 292  
*see also* Whiston
- Calf 944  
   Golden 380  
   molten 381
- Calixtus, Georgius 983, 1095, 1115–6  
 Callicles 386  
 Callimachus 436, 767  
 Calmet, Dom Antoine Augustin 409–10,  
   443, 445, 459, 623, 717  
 Calne 781  
 Calovius, Abraham 510  
 Calvin, John  
   *Commentaries on Genesis* 318, 330,  
   345, 497, 585, 738, 844, 856, 859,  
   901, 979, 982, 1034, 1036, 1055, 1064,  
   1152  
   *Institutes* 345, 417  
   attacked by Bellarmine and Feveraden-  
   tius 856
- Calvisius, Seth 527, 1017  
 Camden, William 591, 712, 884  
 Camerarius, Philip 582, 589  
 Canaan (Son of Ham) 798  
   eleven sons of 799  
   as servant of Shem 676–7  
 Canaan (Land)  
   city states of 247  
   conquest of 526  
   fertility of 526  
   four monarchies of 895  
   petty kings of 888  
   promised to Abraham 847  
 Canaanites  
   dispersal of 720  
   enslaved by Israel 901  
   idolatry of 903  
   usurped Promised Land 901  
   worshiped God 903  
 Candace  
   queen of Ethiopia 790, 845  
 Candish, Richard 591  
 Canus, Melchior 310, 870  
 Capella, Martianus 726  
 Capellus, Jacobus (Jacques)
- Historia Sacra* 1111, 1149, 1151  
   *Vindicia arcanae punctationis* 700, 702  
 Capellus, Ludovicus (Louis Capel,  
   Cappel)  
   *Arcanum punctationes* 440, 700  
   *Chronologia Sacra* 712  
   *Critica Sacra* 700, 820, 1063, 1064  
   *Diatriba de veris* 700  
 Capellus, Ludovicus and Jacobus Capellus  
   *Commentarii et notae criticae* 610, 700,  
   709, 1008, 1091  
*Capitula R. Eliezer. See* R. Eliezer ben  
   Hyracanus  
 Caplan, Harry, 621  
 Captivity  
   Babylonian 239, 291, 296  
   in Egypt 284  
   Jehojakin's 299  
   Jews return from 279  
   seventy years of 278, 291, 296, 300,  
   1136  
   two tribes 290–1  
 Cardano, Hieronymus (Girolamo  
   Cardano) 575, 689, 1009  
 Cartesianism 337, 346, 350, 379, 401  
 Carthaginians  
   colony of Tyre 289  
 Cartwright, John 463  
 Carver, Marmaduke 434, 446  
 Cary, Robert 213  
 Casaubon, Isaac 314–5, 824, 972  
 Casaubon, Meric 823–4  
 Case, Thomas 426, 1095  
 Casluchim  
   progenitor of the Cholcians 794–5  
 Caspian Sea 443, 631  
   subterraneously connected with  
   Mediterranean 370  
 Cassanione, Johannes 591  
 Cassianus, Joannes 770, 793  
 Cassini, Giovanni Domenica 280  
 Cassiodorus 569, 753, 778  
 Castaldi, Giacomo (Jacobus Castaldus,  
   Jacobus) 660  
 Castalio(n), Sebastian 608, 1130  
 Castellio, Edmund (Castell) 997, 1138  
 Castilon, Balthazar 625

- Catalogus Harvardini Librorum* 458, 480,  
 487, 498, 568, 666, 691–2, 700, 718,  
 869, 870  
 Cato, Marcus Porcius, 563, 679, 681, 851  
 Cedrenus, Georgius 481, 519, 556, 678,  
 743, 757  
 Celsus, Aulus Cornelius (Kelsos) 375,  
 358, 618, 863, 925, 1054  
   disparages Mosaic philosophy 358  
   opposes Christianity 358, 506, 507  
 Censorinus 430, 685, 897  
 Cephalaeon 778  
 Chalcidius 312, 381  
 Chaldee Paraphrast 318, 321, 467, 820,  
 896, 1088  
 Cham. *See* Ham  
 R. Chama 961  
 Chamanim 875, 876  
 Chamberlayne, John 810  
 Chamier, Daniel (Delphinatis) 859  
 Chandler, Edward 575  
 Chaos 367, 396, 397  
   Aristotle on 415  
   as Chthonia 363  
   comets in 346  
   as Night 320  
   ordered by Mind (Nous) 360, 415  
   origin of 412–5  
   particles of 396–7  
   Plutarch on 415  
   as Tohu Bohu 363, 366, 378  
   *see also* Creation, Earth  
 Charax of Pergamus 739  
 Chardin, Sir John 782, 796  
 Charnock, Stephen 600  
 Chedorlaomer 888, 890–1, 902  
 Cheever, Ezekiel 525  
 Cherubim 355, 456, 1045–6  
   flaming sword of 499, 500  
   *see also* Angels, Seraphim, Teraphim  
 Cheyne, George 303, 577  
 Chilmead, Edmund 1045  
 Mt. Chimaera 456  
 China 443, 699, 821  
   Chim Tam (Tangus) 281  
   chronology of 279–80  
   Chuenhio, Emperor of 280, 281  
   Cous 281  
   Fohi 279, 280–1  
   mythical founder of 279  
   Hoam Ti 281  
   Houngtius 281  
   rainbow 279–80  
   Vu Vam 281  
   Yao (Yaus), Emperor of 280  
   Yu (Yuus), Emperor of 281  
   Xaohauus 281  
   Xinnungus 281  
   Xunus 281  
 Choerilus Samius  
   *Persica* 763  
 Cholcis 458  
   golden fleece of 456, 796  
   golden sand of 796  
 Christ, Jesus  
   as Arke 318, 322–5  
   as Bereshith 317–8, 322  
   as Co-Creator of Universe 321  
   Coming of 691–2  
   as Logos 318–9, 322, 355  
   nature of 408  
   as Orpheus 464  
   as sacrifice 857–8  
   as Sophia 318, 322  
   visible appearance of 907  
*Chronicon Alexandrinum (Chronicon  
 paschale)* 740, 741, 758, 771, 1035  
 Chronological Canon. *See* Ptolemy  
 Chronological Order  
   of NT history 242–68  
   of OT history 213–41  
   problems with 284–5, 291–3, 566–8  
 Chronology 278  
   of OT disputed 279  
   Egyptian rulers (Kings List) 281, 553  
   fabulous nature of 693  
   *see also* China  
 Chrysostom, Johannes  
   *Adversus Judaeos* 331  
   *Expositiones in Psalmos* 767  
   *Homelia in Genesim* 331, 552, 584,  
   586, 652, 674–5, 677, 686, 739,  
   841–4, 846, 850, 852–3, 859, 861,  
   864–6, 910, 966, 973, 982, 1032, 1077,  
   1116  
   *Homelia on St. John* 859



- Perfecta caritate* 661  
*de Sancta trinitate* 331  
 Chrysorrhoeas 444  
 Chrysostom, Dio (Dion Cocceianus) 437, 970  
 Church  
   government of 493–4  
   Independency opposed by 493–4  
   state of before Law 493  
 Chytraeus, David (Kochhaffe) 1032  
 Cicero, Marcus Tullius (Tully)  
   *Academica priora* 416  
   *Actionis in C. Verrem secundae* 1131  
   *De divinatione* 432, 561  
   *Epistularum ad Quintum* 1034  
   *de Legibus tres* 556, 1064  
   *De natura deorum* 302, 308, 363, 399, 414–5, 416, 777–8, 798, 818, 848, 872, 993  
   *De provinciis consularibus* 1049  
   *De re publica* 847  
   *De senectute* 874  
   *Tusculanae disputationes* 334, 363, 572, 573, 984  
   on origin of universe 399  
 Circumcision 559, 795, 858  
   of Abraham 863–4, 886, 922–3  
   of Abraham's servants 886–7  
   criticized 862  
   on eighth day 862, 941–2  
   of foreskin restored 863  
   instruments used in 860–2  
   of male infants 858–62  
   as mortification 862, 924  
   of Muslims 863  
   origin debated 924–5  
   practiced by gentile nations 862–3  
   reasons for 860–2  
   as seal of covenant 861–2, 923, 926  
   sign of regeneration 861–2  
   significance of 925–6  
   symbolic meaning of 863  
   typology of 923–4  
 Cittim (Chittim) 756–9  
 St. Clair, Robert  
   *Abyssinian Philosophy* 402, 625, 626, 627  
   attacks Thomas Burnet 402  
 Claudius Claudianus (Claudian) 748, 755, 760, 764–5  
 Clarius, Isidore 474  
 Clarius of Sens 1144  
 Clark, Samuel  
   *Exercitation* 269  
   *Divine Authority* 269–76, 277, 475  
 Clarke, Adam 307, 477  
 Clark(e), Samuel 596  
 Clearchus of Soli 365  
 Cleitarchus of Alexandria 726  
 Clemens Alexandrinus 302, 308, 311, 313, 323, 336, 365, 369, 372, 382, 430, 439, 441, 508, 728, 749, 840, 886–7, 897, 910, 945–6, 1069, 1151  
 Clemens Romanus et Clementina 770  
 Cleodemus Malchus 523  
 Clinias 547  
 Cocceius, Johannes 487–9, 493, 510, 560, 564, 699, 704, 1146  
   *Codex Iustiniani* 1111  
 Codomannus, Laurentinus 841  
 Cogley, Richard 812, 826  
 Cohen, I. Bernard 302, 446  
 Cohn, Norman 633  
 Colchis. *See* Cholcis  
 Collier, Katherine B. 358, 382, 626, 632, 639  
 Collins, Anthony 908  
 Colombo, Matteo Renaldo (Renaldo Columbus) 1009  
 Columbus, Christopher 443, 657, 717  
 Columella, Lucius Junius Moderatus 619, 655  
 Comets 346, 626  
   as original Chaos 346  
   *see* Whiston  
   *Comica Adespota* 780  
 Comestor, Petrus (Pierre le Mangeur) 770  
 Complutensian Polyglot 324  
*Concilium universale* 765  
 Concubinage 450, 985–6, 1027  
   *see also* Marriage Customs  
*Confession of Faith* (1658) 853  
 Conflagration 623, 959  
   expected 813

- Confusion of Tongues at Babel 806,  
   813–4, 822–4  
   different opinions on 810–4  
   fable of 824  
   how accomplished 819–20  
   number of languages 728–9  
   reasons for 815–6  
   *see also* Languages, Dispersal of People
- Conringius, Hermann 309
- Constantine, the Great 405, 449, 1111
- Constantine VII Porphyrogenitus  
   *De administrando imperio* 446, 743  
   *Themata* 446
- Cooke, John D. 440
- Copenhagen, Brian P. 309, 313
- Copernicanism 302, 356  
   *see also* Geo-centrism, Helio-centrism
- Copernicus, Nicolaus 356, 379, 385
- Corata, Agostino 633, 657
- Coriander 423, 424
- Corippus, Flavius Cresconius 1148
- Corpuscular philosophy. *See* Atomism  
*Corpus Hermetica* 309, 313
- Cosmic Egg 320, 360, 373, 374, 418  
   *see also* Orpheus
- Cosmology 336, 354  
   alteration of heavenly motions 346–7  
   gravitation 386–94  
   revolving planets 385–6  
   space 386, 394–6  
   *see also* Creation, Earth
- Cotton, John 406
- Council of Nicea 849
- Couplet, Philippe 280, 281
- Covenant 426, 501, 651, 656, 669  
   with Abraham 857–8  
   with Noah 542–3, 581, 603, 675, 679
- Cradock, Samuel 1024–6
- Crassus, Marcus Licinius 739, 849–50  
   overthrow of 453–4, 461
- Creation of the Universe 303–6  
   accommodationism 340, 342, 384  
   ancient theories of 413–6  
   of animals 355  
   “Big Bang of” 343  
   Chinese tradition 354  
   Cotton Mather on 338–57  
   design in 384–93, 397–8  
   according to Whiston 338–57  
   disproportionate time allotment  
   344–5  
   Egyptian accounts of 411  
   ex nihil 339, 350  
   fixed stars 396  
   Robert Hooke on 417–9  
   instantaneous 383  
   Jewish tradition of 322  
   laws of nature in 342–3  
   literalism of 402–3  
   mechanical hypothesis of 355, 393  
   mystical interpretation of 403–6  
   pagan traditions of 336, 416  
   from pre-existing matter 350, 393  
   space 386, 394–6  
   *see also* Atomism, Earth, Sun, Stars,  
   Whiston
- Cromwell, Oliver 1017
- Cross, Walter 699–711
- Crucifixion 932, 994, 996, 1153  
   as Roman punishment 887
- Cruciger, Georgius 824
- Ctesias of Cnidius 601–2, 725–7, 778–9,  
   785, 781, 1059
- Cubit  
   size of 609–11
- Cudworth, Ralph 310, 314–5, 320,  
   360–1, 363–4, 367, 379, 383
- Cujas, Jacques (Cujacius) 550
- Cunaeus, Petrus 1109
- Curio, Coelius Augustinus 864
- Cusaeans  
   descended from Cush 774
- Cush (son of Ham) 697, 774  
   Arabs descended from 772–3  
   settled in Ethiopia 771–4  
   sons of 774–6
- Cypraeus, Paulus 550
- St. Cyprianus Cartaginensis (Cyprian)  
   “Address to Demetrianus” 540  
   “Epistle, Firmian to Cyprian” 657  
   “Epistle to Pompey” 657  
   *Testimonia* 323  
   *Treatise* 323, 540, 573
- Cyril Hierosolymitanus (Cyril of  
   Jerusalem) 331

- St. Cyrillus Alexandrinus (Cyril of Alexandria)  
*De sancta trinitate* 331  
*Commentarius in Isaiam* 772, 788–9  
*Commentariis in XII prophetas* 783–5, 1062  
*Contra Julianum* 661, 682, 772, 823, 850, 854, 950  
*Glaphyra* 586, 629, 642, 823, 973, 1058  
*Thesaurus* 331
- Cyrus, the Great  
 begins monarchy 297, 298–9  
 builds river canals 460, 875
- Dacier, André 336, 337
- Dale, Samuel 458
- Daldianus, Artemidorus 1143
- Damascenus, Nicholas. *See* Nicholas of Damascus
- Damascius  
*De principiis* 367, 374  
*Testimonia* 363
- Damascus  
 origin of name 444–5
- Dan  
 judges his people 1139–40
- Daniel 769, 990, 1060, 1096  
 vision of 240, 912, 1125
- Daniélou, Jean 322
- Dares Phrygius. *See* Dictys Cretensis et Dares Phrygius
- Darius  
 Cyaxares II 298, 299  
 Hystaspes 300, 308
- David 310, 334–5, 424–5, 527, 906  
 and Adonijah's conspiracy 223  
 composes Psalms 224, 226  
 cursed by Shimei 222  
 repentance of 221
- Davis, Delmar Ivan 402
- Davis, John 273, 700, 812
- D'Ailly, Pierre 443
- De Balmes, Abraham ben Meir 701
- De Carrières, Louis 1121
- De Cisneros, Francisco Ximénez (Cardinal) 324
- De Cogeshall, Ralph 591
- De Dieu, Ludovicus 608–9, 707, 1041, 1120
- De Gómara (Gomarus), Francisco López *Historia Mexico* 658, 860
- De Herrera, Antonio 569, 633, 658
- De la Loubère, Simon 280
- De Laet, Joannes 598, 826
- De la Pryme, Abraham 638
- De las Casas, Bartholomé 569
- De Réaumur, René-Antoine Ferchault 596
- De Salas, Josephus Anthonius Gonçalves 652
- De Vaux, Jacob 944
- De Voisin, Joseph  
*Observationes* 823
- Dead Sea  
 condition of 523, 958
- Deborah  
 Rebekah's nursemaid 969–70  
 death of 1068
- Del Rio, Martin Anton 869, 974
- Delitzsch, Franz 216
- Delumeau, Jean 328, 393, 434, 443, 464, 468
- Demeter (Ceres) 367
- Demetrius Pompeianus 850
- Democritus 302, 348, 359–60, 364  
 derided by Pliny 359  
 envied by Plato and Aristotle 359  
 lost books of 359  
 praised by Hippocrates and Seneca 359
- Demosthenes 754
- Derham, William 518  
*Astro-Theology* 304–5  
*Physico-Theology* 518, 583, 594–5
- Descartes, René 379, 393–4, 596, 663  
 attacked by Matthew Hale 399, 401
- Deucalion and Pyrrha 430, 605
- Deusingius, Anthonius 981
- Deyling, Salomon 922
- Dickinson, Edmund  
*Delphi Phoenicizantes* 357–8, 442, 605, 669, 678, 684–5, 694–6  
 “Diatriba” 679–80, 682–5, 694  
*Physica Vetus et Vera* 332, 357–83, 411, 603, 678

- atomistic explanation of Hexaemeron 357–83
- Dictys Cretensis et Dares Phrygius  
*De Bello Troiano* 307, 308, 917, 993  
*Scholia* 308, 310
- Dina 524
- Dio(n) Cassius 465, 467, 725, 731, 739, 781, 790, 802, 820, 1016–7, 1030, 1060
- Dionesidorus 532
- Diocles 1055
- Diodorus Siculus 308, 313, 314, 316, 396, 411, 412, 433, 444, 476, 508, 520, 523, 567, 589, 601, 602, 684, 712, 725, 726, 734, 735, 739, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 749, 757, 760, 761, 762, 771, 777, 778, 783, 784, 785, 787, 788, 790, 791, 792, 794, 795, 800, 802, 809, 820, 845, 850, 862, 945, 958, 984, 985, 1036, 1045, 1059, 1063, 1064, 1065, 1081, 1093, 1094, 1108, 1111, 1149
- Diodorus Tharsenius 859, 860, 978, 1118
- Dionysius Areopagita (Dionysius the Areopagite) 1148
- Dionysius Carthusianus 859, 860
- Dionysius of Alexandria (Dionysus the Great) 303
- Dionysius Halicarnassus 561, 736, 757, 897, 970
- Dionysius Periegetes  
*Orbis descriptio* 741, 747, 764, 775, 778, 781, 794, 795, 854, 1007
- Dioscorides Pedanius  
*De materia medica* 745, 981
- Dispersal of People (Babel) 762–5, 806, 825
- Divorce  
Maimonides on 549  
*see also* Marriage Customs
- Dodanim 759
- Dodwell, Henry 309, 495
- Domitian, Titus Flavius Domitianus (Roman emperor) 1066
- Donati, Marcello 954
- Donatus 681
- Dorotheus Sidonius 778, 947
- Dove  
water dove, in New England 643–4
- see also* Noah's Ark
- Draco (Athenian lawgiver) 507
- Drake, James 427, 595, 599
- Draper, John W. 566
- Druids 362, 884, 885
- Drusius, Joannes 584, 608, 744, 785, 805, 874, 960, 975, 1031
- Du Bartas, Guillaume 302
- Du Moulin, Pierre  
*Vates* 943, 944
- Du Pin, Louis Ellies 517, 646, 808, 986  
on multiplication of Adam's children 517, 528
- Du Perron, Jacques Davy 473
- Du Ryer, Sieur André (trans.) 857
- Dudaim. *See* Mandrakes
- Dudley, Joseph 592, 594
- Dudley, Thomas 592–4
- Earth  
antediluvian condition of 393  
atmosphere of 390  
axis of 348, 389  
central fire of 370–1  
cursed 490  
diameter of 388, 395  
distance from sun 356, 387  
division of among Noah's children 716–8  
ecliptic of 389  
equinox of 389–90  
formation of 349  
inclinaton of 348, 389  
metals of 394–5  
minerals in 460  
motion of 356, 387–9  
mountains of 654, 661  
poles of 348  
post-diluvian fertility of 490, 491, 540–2  
restoration of 543  
rotation of 346, 348, 387–9, 577–8  
surface of 391–3  
water of 352–3, 363, 390–1, 394–5, 414  
*see also* Creation, Whiston
- Earthquakes  
causes of 393

- in Constantinople 954
  - in Italy 954
  - in Uzziah's time 239
  - Sodom 957
- Ecbatana 456
- Eco, Umberto 812
- Eden. *See* Garden of Eden, Paradise, Adam and Eve, Noah's Flood
- Eden, Richard (translator) 588
- Edom
  - kings reigning in 1073–4
- Edwards, John
  - Compleat History* 311, 315, 416, 1058, 1066–7
  - Demonstration* 646
  - Discourse* 307–9, 316, 320, 412–6, 425, 430–42, 504–8, 530–1, 603–6, 629, 720, 816–7, 911–2, 916–8, 944–6, 952, 1002, 1058, 1062–5
  - Exercitations* 409–10
  - Farther Enquiry* 1129–32
  - on creation of universe 412–4
  - on pagan borrowings from Bible 504–8
- Yeels
  - length of 458
- Egypt
  - abominate shepherds (Hyksos) 1107–9
  - chronology of 281
  - dynasties of 1091
  - embalming practices of 984
  - gods of 320, 374, 506–7, 522, 1062, 1063–4
  - Goshen 1103, 1110
  - idolatry in 380
  - Kneph (Knuphis) 320, 374
  - lay of the land 1093
  - Luxor 381
  - mathematicians of 1036
  - philosophy of 380
  - Pithom 1103–4
  - priests of 411, 1111
  - pyramids of 1102
  - Rameses II 526
  - religion of 315
  - Remphan 1063–4
  - serpent worship of 507
  - temples of 617
  - Thebes 381, 794
- Eisler, Robert 432–3
- El-Shaddai 922
- Eleazar, Abraham
  - Chymical Book* of 564
- Elements, Four 320, 360
  - transmutation of 630, 631, 663–4
  - see also* Cosmic Egg
- Elert, Claes-Christian 433
- Elias (Elijah) 530–1
- R. Elias ben Moses 558–9
- R. Eliezer (the Modiite) 910
- R. Eliezer ben Hyrcanus the Great (R. Jehuda)
  - Pirke de R. Eliezer* 550, 572, 579, 584–5, 612, 614, 616, 642, 645, 654, 666, 670–1, 727–8, 807–8, 818, 822, 834, 840, 842, 849, 855, 861, 868, 870–1, 873, 881–2, 893, 910, 912, 920, 953, 959, 965, 967, 980, 988, 992, 994–5, 1002, 1035, 1041, 1075, 1121
- Eliot, John 812
- Eliphaz 463
- Elisha 755
- Eliyyahu (Tanna) 738
- Elohim
  - as name of God 316, 420, 579
- Elmacinus, Georgius (ibn Al'Amid)
  - Historia Saracenicæ* 546, 560–1, 614, 773, 992
- Elukin, Jonathan 453, 879, 1046, 1062
- Elysian Fields. *See* Garden of Eden
- Embryos 380
  - see also* William Harvey, Giants
- Emirchondus
  - Geographia Arabs* 722
- Empedocles of Acragas 348, 364, 371, 430, 504
- Empiricus, Sextus 364, 1097
- Engammare, Max 444
- England
  - size and population compared to Judea 1016–7
- Enlightenment 302, 946
  - Christian Hebraism of 319
- Ennius, Quintus 316, 684
- Enoch 529
  - apotheosis of 334, 530, 532, 537–8

- as Ganymede 334  
 pagan tradition on 530–1  
 as type of Christ 536–7  
 Enosh 529, 546, 562, 1058  
 Epaphroditus 267  
 Ephod 1042, 1045–6  
 Ephorus Cumaeus (of Kyme) 531, 570, 763  
 Epiphroditus (Epaphroditus) 267  
 Epicharmus 414, 415  
 Epictetus Hierapolitanus 358, 432  
 Epicureans  
   atomism of 360  
   eternity of universe 401  
   on gravity 398  
   world soul 401–2  
   *see also* Creation, Earth  
 Epicurus of Samos 360, 400  
   on origin of universe 360–1  
 Epiphanes, Antiochus IV 929, 1131  
 St. Epiphanius Constantiensis (of Salamis) 472–3, 480, 788  
   *Anacephalaeosis* 739  
   *Ancoratus* 738  
   *De mensuris et ponderibus* 738, 863  
   *Panarion* 241, 473, 480, 501, 519, 614, 661, 728, 732, 741, 754, 788, 835, 906, 972, 1007, 1058  
   *Weights and Measures* 863  
 Episcopus 569  
 Epistle of St. Barnabas 886  
 Equinox  
   perpetual 348, 389–90  
   *see also* Earth  
 Erasmus, Desiderius 274  
 Erathostenes of Cyrene 719, 746–7, 773, 776, 779, 789  
 Erech 780  
 Esarhaddon 234  
 Esther, Book of  
   written by gentile 241  
 Euphorus 728  
 Eupolemus 723, 749  
 Esau  
   Bashemath 1072  
   dwelling place of 970–2  
   hairiness of 1009  
   marriage of 1012  
   name of 1009  
   preferred by Isaac 966  
   worldliness of 935  
   sons of 967–8, 1072  
 Estius, Gulielmus 534  
 Etheridge, J. W. (trans.)  
   Targum Jonathan ben Uziel 474, 553, 674, 687, 728, 730, 807, 955, 971, 1035, 1139  
   Targum Hierosolymitanum 971  
   Targum Onkelos 1126, 1143  
 Ethicus. *See* Aethicus Ister  
 Eucherius Lugdunensis 483, 866, 892  
 Euhemerism  
   of Patriarchs 435–42, 1066  
 Euhemerus 440  
 Euphorion of Chalcis 689  
 Euphrates 461, 467  
 Eupolemus 381, 382, 523–4, 526–7, 531, 771, 798, 799, 816, 876–7, 888  
 Euridice  
   borrowed from Bible 946  
 Euripides  
   *Andromache* 550  
   *Bacchae* 441  
   *Cyclops* 944  
   *Iphigenia* 994  
 Eusebius Pamphilus (of Caesarea)  
   *Church History* 241, 267, 747, 972  
   *Chronici Canonnes* 281, 739, 802, 845, 1091  
   *Commentaria* 453  
   *Demonstratio evangelica* 741, 950  
   *Praeparatio evangelica* 241, 267, 269, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 320, 326, 336, 365, 372, 374, 379, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 417, 440, 441, 494, 495, 507, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 531, 535, 556, 569, 570, 603, 604, 605, 629, 651, 652, 661, 664, 722, 723, 738, 739, 749, 754, 765, 767, 771, 778, 785, 798, 799, 809, 816, 821, 846, 849, 862, 872, 876, 877, 880, 887, 888, 891, 892, 910, 916, 917, 975, 993, 1065, 1069, 1151  
   *Onomasticon* 740, 770, 771, 781, 794, 797, 803, 890, 892, 1006  
 Eustathius Thessalonicensis

- Commentarium in Dionysii* 725, 731,  
 761, 763, 767, 771, 779, 780, 784,  
 854, 1103  
*Commentarii ad Illiadem* 781, 817  
 Eustathius Antiochenus  
*Commentarius in hexaemeron* 735, 737,  
 740–1, 754, 803, 849, 1005  
*Inscriptione titulorum* 978  
 Euthanasia 874  
 Eutropius 758, 805–6  
 Eutychius. *See* Patricides  
 Eve 426  
   as Ate 504  
   as Ceres 1065  
   creation of 355, 426–9  
   as Minerva 436, 1064  
   naming of 492  
   as Pandora 505  
   as Proserpina 506  
 Excommunication 563–5  
 Ezekiel (poet) 526  
 Ezekiel (prophet), prophecies of 237  
 Ezra (scribe) 889  
  
 Faber, Jacobus 839  
 Fagius, Paulus (Paul Büchlein)  
*Critici Sacri* 510, 1130  
*Exegesis* 1131  
*Targum Paraphrasis Onkeli* 600–1  
 Falconierius, Octavius (Ottávio Falco-  
 nieri) 630  
 Faustus  
   criticizes Patriarch Abraham 855  
 Favorinus of Arelata 965  
 Fazello, Tommaso 589  
 Featley, Daniel 1018  
 St. Felicitas 978  
 Feluga 462  
 Fernandius, Antonius (Antonio Fernán-  
 dez) 1088  
 Fernel, Jean 427, 1084  
 Ferrarius, Philippus 463  
 Festus, Rufus 452  
 Festus, Sextus Pompeius 547–8, 680,  
   854, 1063  
 Fevardentius, Franciscus 856  
 Ficino, Marsilio 309, 588, 1065  
 Fienus, Thomas (Feyens) 974  
  
 Figs 444–5  
   leaves of 481–2  
   fig tree's sacredness 482–3  
 Findlen, Paula 606  
 Fire-Worship 669  
 Flaccus, Gaius Valerius  
*Argonautica* 456, 795  
 Flamel, Nicolas 564  
 Flavius, Josephus  
*Against Apion* 241, 290, 299, 310, 365,  
 381, 526, 604, 629, 778, 1091, 1151  
*Antiquities* 241, 267, 287, 288, 289,  
 297, 299, 309–10, 365, 380–1, 441,  
 459, 467–8, 471–3, 477, 518, 522–3,  
 531, 534–5, 554, 560, 565, 569–70,  
 573–4, 584, 615, 623, 629, 653,  
 660–3, 681–2, 686, 712–5, 718, 731,  
 735, 737–8, 740, 748, 750, 754, 756,  
 758, 762–4, 767, 769, 771, 779, 795,  
 797, 800–2, 806–7, 816, 821, 832,  
 842, 845–6, 849–50, 861, 863, 870,  
 880, 883, 892, 910, 916, 992, 1002–3,  
 1005, 1006, 1012, 1017, 1035, 1054,  
 1058, 1124, 1131  
*Jewish Wars* 653, 663, 785, 843, 850,  
 892–3, 970–2  
   on Confusion of Tongues 806  
   translations of 569–70  
 Fleming, Donald 356, 385  
 Fleming, Robert 323–5, 474–5, 478  
   on Melchizedek 898–903  
 Flumen Regium 462, 470  
 Fontenelle, Bernard Le Bovier de 357  
 Food  
   preparation of 943, 951, 1011–2  
   types of 1014  
   eating habits 1097  
   preservation of corn 1101–2  
 Force, James E. 277, 338, 908  
 Fornication 549  
   *see also* Judah, Divorce, Marriage  
 Forster, Johannes 510  
 Fortunate Islands. *See* Garden of Eden  
 Foxe, John  
*Acts and Monuments* 486  
 Francke, August Hermann 477, 515,  
 666, 691  
 Orphanotropheum 420

- on typology of Noah's Ark 641–2  
 Francke, Kuno 420, 477  
 Frankincense 741, 744  
 Frazer, Jr., R. M. 308  
 Franzius, Wolfgang  
     *Interpretatione Scripturarum* 536, 942,  
     1003, 1010, 1048, 1111–2  
     *Tractatus Theologicus* 942  
 Frederick III (the Wise) 706  
 Frick, Christopher 296  
 Friedman, Lee M. 319  
 Froom, Leroy 402  
 Fryer, John 996  
 Fulgوسus, Baptista 591  
 Fuller, Nicholas  
     *Miscellanea Sacra* 602, 608, 676, 743  
     *Miscellanorum Theologicorum* 769  
 Fuller, Thomas  
     *Pisgab-Sight* 1015, 1087, 1116, 1121,  
     1123, 1142  
     *Snare Broken* 1121  
  
 Gad 1037, 1145  
 Gaffarel, Jacques 453, 1045  
 Galatinus 318  
 Gale, Benjamin 825  
 Gale, Theophilus  
     *Court of the Gentiles* 313–4, 316, 332,  
     363, 383, 416, 436–9, 442, 518, 606,  
     801, 805, 875, 1062, 1067  
 Gale, Thomas, 585  
 Galenus, Claudius (of Pergamum)  
     *De anatomicis* 428  
     *De placitis* 364, 369  
     *De usu corporis* 377, 383, 858, 859  
     *De usu partium* 1054  
     *Testimonia* 974  
     *De Theriaca ad Pisonem* 974  
 Galilee 471, 847, 888, 1079, 1140  
 Galilei, Galileo  
     *Dialogue* 379  
     Sunspots (maculae solares) 537  
 St. Gallicanus 850  
 Gallus, Aelius 751  
 Gallus, Gaius Cestus 785  
 Gamaliel 365  
 Ganges River 458, 459, 473, 717  
 Gans (Ganz), David ben Solomon 992  
  
 Ganymede. *See* Enoch  
 Garcia, Georgio  
     *Origen de los indios* 753  
 Garden, George 485, 595  
 Garden of Eden 434, 446, 455, 457,  
     462, 468  
     in America 443, 463  
     condition of 433–4  
     different names of 463  
     enclosure of 464  
     geography of 434, 442–73  
     golden apples of Hesperides 508  
     location of 446, 464, 470, 473  
     lost in Flood 446, 470  
     map of 466  
 Gascoigne, John 315  
 Gassendi, Pierre 535, 568  
 Gataker, Thomas 493, 1020  
 Gaulmin, Gilbert (ed.) 1108–9  
 Gaza 749  
     fall of 239  
 Gedaliah 300  
 R. Gedaliah Ibn Yahha ben Joseph 988  
 Geierus, Martin 704  
 Gelassius of Cyzicus 849  
 Gell, Robert 666, 671–2, 942, 1053–4,  
     1080–1  
 Gellius, Aulus 555, 965  
 Gematria 486, 849, 888  
 Génébrard, Gilbert  
     *Chronographia* 717  
     *Chronologia Hebraeorum* 271, 750  
 Genesis Rabbah. *See* Midrash Rabbah  
 Gentiles, Comin in of 231, 676–7  
 Geo-centrism 302  
     rejected 343, 356, 385  
     *see also* Claudius Ptolemy, Helio-  
     centrism, Copernicus  
 Geoffrey of Monmouth 1060  
 Geographers  
     Arabian 452  
*Geographia Nubiensis*. *See* Idrisi  
 Geography  
     Church Fathers' imperfect knowledge  
     of 473  
 Gerhardus, Johannes 587  
 German Ephemerides 667, 1051  
 Gerundensis, Moses. *See* Nachmanides



- Geusius, Jacobus 835
- Giants 617–8, 817  
 in America 583–4, 586–7, 590–1, 593–8  
 in ancient histories 531  
 antediluvian 585–6  
 at Claverack 592–4  
 giant bones of 531, 552–3, 582–3, 586, 588–91, 593  
 literal 586–7  
 molars of 590–2  
 Native Americans on 587  
 nephilim 579, 583–5, 593–5  
 post-diluvial 587  
 in South America 597–8  
 as sports of nature 593
- Giggei, Antonio (Giggeius)  
*Thesaurus linguae Arabicae* 744, 774–6
- Gihon River (Gyndes) 460–1
- Gilgamesh Epic* 437
- Gill, John 475, 1121
- Gillius, Petrus 970
- Glanvill, Joseph 944
- Glasius, B. 648
- Glassius, Johannes  
*Christologia* 317, 510, 692  
*Philologia Sacra* 1025
- God, name of 420
- Godefroy, Jacques (Gothofredus) 748, 755
- Godelmannus, Johann Georg 1101
- Gods (pagan) 511–2, 1064
- Gog of Magog 446  
*see also* Turks
- Golden, Samuel A. 410
- Golden Age 349, 422, 423, 434, 435, 506, 531, 540–1, 1059
- Golden Calf 315, 380–1
- Golden Fleece 456, 796
- Goldenberg, David M. 438
- Goldman, Shalom 319, 700
- Golius, Jacobus (Jacob Gohl)  
*Lexicon Arabico-Latinum* 455, 608–9
- Gomer 762
- Gomora, Lupus 633
- Goodwin, Thomas  
*Knowledge* 317  
*World to Come* 944
- Gorman, Mel 337, 358
- Gospels, Harmony of 241–68
- Goths 832
- Gousset, Jacques 511, 1123
- Grafton, Anthony T 278, 292, 309, 315, 693
- Gravity 386–93  
 Aristotle on 343  
 as centrifugal force 343–4  
 laws of 352, 398–9  
 mathematical proof 343  
 not inherent in matter 398  
 properties of 393  
 relativity of 351, 394  
*see also* Cosmology, Earth
- Gregorius (Abul-Pharaijus) 921
- Gregory I, Pope (the Great) 864–5, 978, 979  
*Book of Pastoral Rule* 865  
*Expositio Veteris* 865
- Gregory of Nyssa 271  
*Answer to Eunomius* 808  
*De Opificio* 329  
*De Paradiso* 477
- Grew, Nehemia  
*Cosmologia*, 324, 330–6, 522–7, 531, 566, 595, 603, 698–9, 1016–7  
 on origin of different skin color 698–9  
*see also* Negroes, Races, Slavery
- Grotius, Hugo  
*Annotationes* 469, 500, 539, 564, 581, 582, 718, 750, 809, 854, 912, 922, 976, 984, 1001, 1018, 1031, 1048, 1061, 1099, 1131, 1143  
*De Iure Belli* 521, 548, 553, 557–8, 687  
*De Veritate* 349, 720, 889, 1100  
*Opera Omnia* 469, 501, 539, 582, 668, 720, 912, 976, 1001, 1031, 1099  
*Origine Americanarum* 826
- Guillelmus Tyrensis. *See* William of Tyre
- Haber, Francis C. 390, 693
- Hackspar, Theodor  
*Cabala* 318, 319  
*Disputationes* 497  
*Notarum philologico-theologicarum* 866–7

- Observationes Arabico-Syriacae* 866–7
- Hadrianus, Publius Aelius 864
- Haitho, Antonius 820
- Hagar 283, 450, 452  
afflicted by Sarah 856  
origin of 855  
rejected 987  
second marriage of 988  
typology of 563, 915–6  
visited by angels 856, 919–20, 921
- Hale, Sir Matthew  
*Gravitation* 343  
*Observations* 343  
*Primitive Origination* 399, 401, 414  
clockwork of 399–402  
origine of the universe 399–400  
on witchcraft 400
- Hall, Basil 424, 997
- Hall, Joseph 459
- Hall, Rupert A. 302, 379
- Halley, Edmund 631, 634, 667
- Ham (Cham) 438, 581  
curse of 672, 673, 900  
as Egyptian Pan 684  
as Jupiter 891  
as Melchizedek 891  
offspring of 696–7, 718–9, 769–70, 791–8
- Hammond, Henry  
*Paraphrase and Annotations* 529
- R. Judah Ha-Nasi 272
- R. Hanina 572
- Hannemann, Daniel Johannes Ludovicus 1051
- Hannibal 657
- Haptharoth 270
- Harpaste 358–9
- Harriot, Thomas 508
- Harris, John 639
- Harrison, Peter 315, 341
- Hartsoeker, Nicholas 326, 327
- Harvard, John 458
- Harvey, William 375, 377, 485
- Harvillaeus, Henricus (Henri Harville de la Grange) 842
- Havilah 421–2, 458, 464
- Hayne, Thomas 1013
- Haynes, Stephen R. 438, 673, 699, 900
- Hebrew (language)  
accent marks 272, 273, 700–1, 703, 706–10  
grammar rules of 273, 700–2  
not oldest languages 814–6
- Hecataeus of Abderita 1018
- Hecataeus of Miletus  
*Testimonia* 524, 531, 570, 880  
*Fragmenta* 880
- Hegesippus 472
- Heidegger, Johann Heinrich  
*De Historia Sacra Patriarcharum Exercitationes* 1156  
“De Abrahamo” 838–43, 847, 852–5, 873–4, 880, 884, 910, 913, 963, 1001  
“De Adamo et Eva” 471–2, 487, 565, 613  
“De Ætate Patriarcharum” 566–8  
“De annis patriarcharum post diluvium” 879  
“De anno patriarcharum” 566  
“De arca Noëtica” 566, 607, 609–11, 613–4, 616–9, 646, 1029  
“De bello Pentapolitano” 847–51  
“De deluvio Noëtica” 566, 646–57  
“De dispersione gentium” 825–7  
“De dudaim Rubenis” 981  
“De duodecim patriarchis” 1028–31  
“De ecclesia et theologia” 493, 519, 560–5  
“De Esauo” 966–8  
“De excidio Sodomae” 864–7, 952–7  
“De Foedere Abrahamico” 858–63  
“De Hagare & Ishmaële” 855–7, 920  
“De historia Josephi” 1031–6  
“De Isaco” 965  
“De Jacobi peregrinatione Mesopotamica” 972–7  
“De Jacobi testamento” 1143–6  
“De Jacobo” 968–70, 1052  
“De longaevitate patriarcharum” 566, 568–77  
“De Melchisedeco” 891, 893–5  
“De Nephilim seu gigantibus” 584–6, 590  
“De OEconomia patriarcharum” 519–21, 547–55  
“De palingenesia mundi” 685–90

- “De politia patriarcharum” 556–60  
 “De prophetia Noëtica” 566, 674–7  
 “De raptu Sarae gemino” 843–6,  
 868–9  
 “De scala Jacobi” 978–81  
 “De Sethitis & Caïnitis” 545–6, 565  
 “De tentatione Abrahami” 870–2,  
 992–3  
 “De testamento Isaci” 970–2  
 “De turri Babel & confusione labii”  
 816–7, 819–25  
 “De ultimis Jacobi” 982–5  
 on Noah’s Flood 646–58  
 Heidfeld, Johann  
   *Sphinx theologica-philosophica* 620  
 R. Helbo 1001  
 Helio-centrism 302  
   taught at Harvard 356, 379, 385–93  
 Heliiodorus 755, 788–9, 797, 1109  
 Heliogabalus (Elagabalus) 1060  
 Hell 580–1  
 Hellancius (Helladius) of Antinoupolis  
   526, 570  
 Hellancius of Mytilene 531  
 Henry, John 343, 379  
 Henry, Matthew  
   *Church in the House* 948  
   *Exposition* 475, 779, 948, 949  
 Hephaistus 308, 430, 518  
 Heraclides Lembus of Alexandria 759  
 Heraclides Ponticus 754  
 Heraclides of Tarentum 1055  
 Heraclitus of Ephesus 364, 507, 664  
 Herbert of Cherbury, Edward Lord 437,  
   442, 1067  
 Hercules (Heracles) 442, 508  
   as Joshua 1066, 1146  
   as Samson 442  
 Heresies 408  
 Hermes (martyr) 849  
 Hermes Trismegistus 308, 309, 313, 314  
   *see also* Moses, Zoroaster  
 Hermione 362  
 Hermogenes 358, 433  
 Herod 972  
 Herodian  
   *Ab excessu divi Marci* 758, 809  
   *History* 587  
 Herodotus of Halicarnassus 316, 334,  
   411, 412, 430, 445, 450, 460, 476, 507,  
   522, 526–7, 693, 696, 712, 725–7,  
   735, 736, 742–3, 754–5, 764, 768–9,  
   772, 778, 780, 783, 785, 788–92,  
   794–5, 797–8, 800, 816, 822, 832,  
   845, 862, 875, 887, 897, 925, 985,  
   1036, 1059, 1064, 1069, 1093–4,  
   1097–8, 1104, 1111, 1149  
   on Tower of Babel 723–4  
 De Herrera y Tordesillas, Antonio  
   *Historia generale* 633, 658  
 Hesiod  
   *Theogonia* 313, 333, 367, 380, 409,  
   414–5, 430, 435–6, 438, 506, 508,  
   530, 570, 584, 606, 690, 732, 801,  
   817, 818, 993  
   *Opera at Dies* 430, 433–4, 436,  
   463–4, 504–5, 531, 541, 573, 797,  
   807, 961, 1059, 1065  
 Hesperides. *See* Garden of Eden  
 Hestiaeus (Hestiaios) of Perinth 531,  
   570, 816  
 Hesychius Alexandrinus (Hesychius of  
   Alexandria) 736, 754, 745, 746, 752,  
   753, 762, 1138, 1144  
 Hexaameron 368–84  
   accommodationism in 384  
   allegorical reading of 384  
   instantaneous creation 383  
   literal six days 345–7  
   typological reading of 406–8  
 Hezronita, Joannes 447  
 Hiddekel River 461, 467  
 Hierocles of Alexandria 505  
 Hieronymous Aegyptius (historian) 522,  
   531, 570, 604  
 St. Hilary (Hilarius Pictaviensis) 323,  
   345, 950  
 Hill, Aaron 1105  
 Hippocrates (of Cos)  
   *Aëre aquis* 768, 1055  
   *De carnibus* 859  
   *Epistulae* 359, 368, 383  
   *De natura pueri* 859  
 Hippolytus Romanus  
   *Chronicon* 760  
 Hipsicrates 527

- Hiram of Tyre 445  
 R. Hisda 615, 637  
 Hivites 1116  
 R. Hiyah 732  
 Hoadly, Benjamin. *See* Bangorian  
 Controversy.  
 Hobbes, Thomas 288, 289, 301, 302,  
 809, 889, 1074  
 Hofmann, Johann Jacob 448, 800  
 Holinshed, Raphael 591, 884  
 Holland, Philemon (trans.)  
*Pliny's Naturall Historie* 458, 470  
 Holmes, Thomas J. 644  
 Homer  
*Hymnus Homericus* 334, 506, 754  
*Iliad* 334, 335, 336, 413, 414, 415,  
 430, 477, 504, 512, 669, 670, 732,  
 735, 754, 756, 763, 764, 765, 793,  
 797, 800, 817, 824, 854, 868, 952,  
 980, 1064, 1106  
*Odyssey* 316, 335, 362, 433–4, 436,  
 460, 461, 464, 468, 506, 531, 714, 761,  
 789, 800, 817, 824, 848, 854, 864,  
 944, 988, 1021, 1070, 1106  
*Scholia Graecae in Iliadem* 669, 754,  
 763, 797  
 Honoratus, Maurus Servius  
*Vergil commentarii* 605, 725, 736, 790,  
 854, 1043, 1059  
 Hooke, Robert  
*Attempt* 343  
 “Discourse on Earthquakes” 578, 633,  
 635  
*Micrographia* 595  
*Posthumous Works* 311, 417, 419, 418,  
 421, 537, 585, 633, 635  
 creation explained 417–9  
 Horace (Quintus Horatius Flaccus)  
*Carmina* 332, 336, 337, 715, 756,  
 1142, 1146  
*Epistolae* 766, 961, 1105  
 allegedly read OT 337  
 Hornberger, Theodore 302  
 Hornius, Georgius 827, 1054  
 R. Hoshaya (the elder) 477  
 Hospitality 864, 952  
 Hottinger, Johann Heinrich  
*Erotematum* 701, 702  
*Etymologicum* 824  
*Historia Orientalis* 1037  
*Smegma Orientale* 516, 529, 546, 561,  
 614, 614, 824, 840, 874, 923, 992  
*Thesaurus* 1130  
 Howell, Laurence 1097  
 Howell, William 213, 697, 698  
 Huddelston, Lee E 753, 826  
 Huet, Pierre-Daniel  
*Demonstratio Evangelica* 313, 441, 442,  
 1123  
*Treatise of Paradise* 423, 434, 443–4,  
 446, 452, 455, 458–60, 462, 464–5,  
 468–9, 473, 521  
 Hugo of St. Victore  
*De arcâ Noe* 615, 616  
*Adnotationes* 616  
 Hugonet, Philibert (Cardinal Hugo) 271  
 Huldricus, Johannes  
*Onomatologia Sacra* 845  
 R. Huna 572, 882  
 Hunnius, Aegidius 867  
 Hunter, William B 414, 596, 599  
 Hutton, Sarah 313, 336  
 Hyde, Thomas  
*Historia Religionis* 308, 453, 669  
 Hyginus, Gaius Julius 778, 994  
 Hymen 867  
 Hyrcanus, John 971  
 Iamblichus Chalcidensis  
*De mysteriis* 314, 358  
*In Nicomachi* 363  
*Protrepticus* 505  
*De vita Pythagorica* 360  
 Iberia 761  
 Ibn Al'Amid. *See* Elmacinus  
 Ibn Ezra, R. Abraham; *Commentary on  
 the Pentateuch (Sefer-ha Shem)*  
 Genesis 424, 487, 497, 498, 514, 516,  
 517, 529, 539, 541, 553, 554, 559, 563,  
 572, 607, 608, 609, 611, 615, 617, 655,  
 667, 668, 670, 672, 674, 687, 690,  
 705, 708, 720, 728, 753, 806, 808,  
 823, 840, 842, 854, 859, 860, 867,  
 868, 869, 871, 873, 874, 876, 909,  
 912, 921, 953, 961, 968, 976, 982,  
 983, 988, 992, 1002, 1004, 1031, 1039,

- 1040, 1042, 1047, 1048, 1064, 1073,  
1120, 1128  
Exodus 557, 558  
Numbers 756  
Deuteronomy 551  
Daniel 748  
Mikraoth: Twelve Prophets 783  
Ibn Tibbon, R. Samuel ben Judah 706  
Ibn Yahya, R. Joseph ben David 1128  
Idolatry 560, 835, 875, 1058–67  
beginning of 529, 1058–9  
in Egypt 380, 1062  
euhemerism 1062  
in Jacob's family 1067  
jewelry used in 1067–8  
talisman 1067–8  
teraphim 1062  
Idrisi, Abu Abdullah Mohammed Ibn  
al-Sharif  
*Geographia Nubiensis* 447, 456, 457,  
459, 460, 465, 722, 723, 733–5, 739,  
742, 743–4, 746–7, 751, 768, 775,  
786, 805–6, 1006  
on location of Babel 723  
Ilfie, Rob 596  
Imagination  
power of 974  
Immortality of the Soul 376, 596–7  
discussed by philosophers 476  
infusion into body 355, 376  
pre-existence of soul 505  
Incest 282–3, 519–21, 548  
of Abraham and Sarah 839–40  
of Anah 1072–3  
antediluvian 547–9  
of Lot's daughters 956–8  
Rashi on 549  
of Reuben 1111  
Indians. *See* Native Americans  
Indus, Theophilus 752  
Inghirami, Curzio 678–81, 694, 695  
Ionians 359, 360  
Iphigenia 993  
Isaac  
age of, at sacrifice 524, 870–2, 992–6  
birth of 284  
blesses Jacob 1010  
death of 1011  
deceived by Rebekah 1014  
eats venison 1011  
fear of 1048  
forgets promise to Rebekah 1012  
obedience of 990–1  
marriage of 991  
naming of 990  
substitution of ram for 524, 871–2  
tradition in pagan histories 992–3  
typology of 989–91  
weaning of 965, 987–8  
R. Isaac 472, 835, 840  
Isah. *See* Sarah  
Isaiah  
prophecies of 231, 232, 233  
Ishmael 450–2  
descendants of 523, 857, 920–1  
Egyptian spouse of 988  
naming of 920  
offspring of 1007  
Kedemah 1008  
revered by Muslims 857  
twelve princes of 1008  
Ishmaelites 412, 447, 450  
merchandise of 1077  
sell Joseph 1078  
Israel  
children of 1053–4  
Jacob 1069  
name of 1052  
Israelites  
descended of Shem 674–5  
in Egypt 283  
St. Irenaeus of Lyons  
*Adversus haereses (Against Heresies)* 302,  
345, 481, 500, 572, 738, 759, 760,  
955, 959, 1014, 1058  
St. Isidore Pelusiotia 481  
Isidorus Hispalensis (Isidor of Seville)  
736, 771, 973  
Iustinus, Marcus Iunianus  
*Historiarum Philippicarum* 441, 799,  
800, 1089  
Iversen, Erik 308, 416  
Jabal  
inventor of tent making 518  
Jackson, Thomas

- Works* 669, 670, 690, 920, 958, 1008  
 Jacob (Patriarch) 1114  
   blessing of 938–9, 972, 983–4, 1016, 1115–6, 1144–7  
   burial of 984, 1070, 1149  
   conditional covenant of 1020  
   death of 982, 1106, 1110  
   division of land by 982  
   embalming of 984, 1149–50  
   and Esau 977, 1015, 1049–50  
   ethics of questioned 967–9  
   favored by Rebekah 1016  
   honor of 1120  
   in Idumaea 1055  
   and Isaac's blessing 1011–2, 1014–5  
   and Laban 1024–5, 1040  
   lameness of 1053–4  
   love of Rachel 972  
   lying of 1012–3  
   magic of 1039  
   Maimonides on 1049  
   polygamy of 1026–7  
   purchases birthright 412, 966  
   renaming of (Israel) 1052, 1069–70  
   in Shalem 1056  
   trickery of 973  
   typology of 1008–9, 1020–3  
   vindication of 1013–4  
   wealth of 1049  
   wrestles with angel 1050–1  
 R. Jacob ben Eleazer 1121  
 Jacob, John (converso) 492  
 Jacob, Margaret C. 385  
 Jacob's Ladder 934–5, 977–80, 1017–9  
 Jameson, William 1103  
 Janslan, Peter (Hans Jansen) 623, 624  
 Jansoni, Johannes (Jan Jansson, the elder) 463  
 Janssen, Hans 595  
 Japheth 671–2  
   dispersal of sons 711–2, 752–3  
   as type of Coming in of Gentiles 676–7  
   sons of 712–5, 765–9  
   grandsons of 752–3  
 Jarchi, Solomon (aka. R. Shlomo Yitzchaki, RASHI)  
   Deuteronomy 848  
   Genesis 421, 514, 516, 529, 539, 541, 548, 549, 551, 553, 559, 585, 606, 610, 615, 616, 668, 671, 674, 687, 705, 728, 753, 758, 840, 853, 854, 855, 856, 868, 870, 873, 874, 877, 879, 889, 890, 891, 893, 909, 910, 921, 922, 959, 961, 962, 968, 976, 986, 987, 993, 1001, 1031, 1034, 1048, 1051, 1058, 1060, 1068, 1072, 1075, 1096, 1097, 1121, 1123, 1124, 1142, 1143  
   Job 788  
   Kings 876  
   *see also Sifthei Chachamim*  
 Javellus, Chrysostom 689  
 Jayne, Susanna 1066  
 Jefferson, Thomas 812  
 Jehoiakim 235, 236  
 Jehojachin, Captivity of 237  
 R. Jehuda Eliezer ben Hyrcanus (the Great). *See* R. Eliezer  
 Jemin (herb) 1073  
 Jenkin, Robert 307, 383, 384  
 Jeremiah, prophecies of 235, 239  
   as writer of chapters of Zechariah 239  
 R. Jeremiah ben Leazar 432  
 Jeroboam II's death 230  
   idolatry of 279  
 Jerome (historian of Egypt). *See* Hieronymus  
 St. Jerome 1069  
   *Commentari in Amos* 781  
   *in Epistula Pauli ad Cor.* 863  
   *in Epistulam ad Galatas* 759  
   *in Esajam* 845  
   *in Ezechielem* 610, 1059  
   *in Isaiam* 366, 727, 780, 794, 822, 1006, 1037  
   *in Jonam* 783  
   *in Jeremiam* 794  
   *in Naum* 785  
   *Contra Jovinianum* 615, 656, 657, 1036  
   *Chronicon* 682, 802, 890, 1059, 1091  
   *Epistola LIII* 323  
   CVIII 318, 323, 568, 608, 866, 887  
   CXVI 892  
   *Hebrew Questions in Genesis* 318, 323, 456, 457, 550, 551, 651, 677, 719, 738, 754, 767, 781, 802, 803, 838, 844,

- 850, 879, 885, 953, 973, 975, 986,  
1002, 1052, 1076, 1103, 1104, 1117, 1131,  
1139, 1146  
*Liber Bresith* 1052  
*De situ Hebraicorum* 448, 450, 453,  
771, 803, 1140  
*Traditionibus Hebraicus* 1052, 1146  
*Vitae de viris illustribus* 728, 729  
on place names 450, 456–7
- Jerome (trans.)  
Vulgate. *See* Bible
- Jerusalem, Fall of 238, 334
- Jerusalem Targum. *See* Targum Hierosolymitanus
- Jesus ben Sirach. *See* Liber Ecclesiasticus
- Jethro 214
- Joannes Antiochenus (Patriarch of Antioch) 731
- Joannes Damascenus 835
- Job 361, 448, 452, 485, 493, 524, 748
- R. Joel ben Soeb 1126
- R. Johanan 539, 813, 912
- De Joncourt, Pierre 1137
- Jonah 231
- Jones, Gordon W. 428
- Jones, Jeremiah  
*Apocryphal Testament* 886  
*New and Full Method* 886, 887, 888,
- Jones, William (trans.)  
*History of Nader Shah* 776
- Jonians  
descendants of Javan 754–5  
slaves of 754–5
- Jordanes. *See* Jornandes
- Jornandes (Jordanes) of Ravenna  
*De origine Getica* 753  
*De summa temporum* 1008
- Joseph  
advancement in Egypt 1089, 1133–5  
as Apis 440  
blood of 1078  
and his brothers 1075, 1093–5,  
1098–9, 1104–5, 1110, 1150  
burial of 1116  
buys up food supplies 1091–2, 1108  
chastity of 1032, 1085–6  
closes Jacob's eyes 1106  
divination cup of 1099–101  
dream of 1031–2  
educated in Egypt 380  
as Egyptian god 439–40  
and Egyptian priests 1036, 1112  
enslaves Egyptians 1111–3  
idolatry of 1036  
imprisoned 1087  
interpreter of dreams 1032–3, 1087–8,  
1096  
loved by Jacob 1076  
magical arts of 1089  
marriage of 1035  
Mather's criticism of 1113  
as Mercury 440  
new name of 1090  
party-colored coat of 1075–6  
Potiphar's reward of 1085  
prophecy of 1141  
saves Egypt 1089–90  
sells corn 1093  
as Serapis 440  
sold into Egypt 285, 1078  
sun and moon bowing to 1077  
typology of 1151–6  
tyranny of 1112
- R. Joseph ben Gorion ha-Kohen 653,  
753, 768, 795
- Joshuah, euhemerism of 442, 1066
- Jubal  
as Apollo 1065  
as Cinyras of Cyprus 518  
invents music 518
- Jubilee (Feast of) 472
- Judah  
double-blessing of 1135–7  
eyes and teeth of 1138  
family relationship of 1080  
oration of 1102  
marriage of 1029  
scepter of Judah 1123–4, 1147  
and Thamar 1029–30
- R. Judah 426, 870
- Judith 739
- Julianus, Flavius Claudius (Julian the Apostate)  
*Works* 444–5  
*Adversus Christianos* 849–50  
figs of 444–5

- Julius II (Pope) 441
- Julius Capitolinus  
*Historia Augusta* 587, 1030  
*Maximini Duo* 587
- Junilius (Bishop of Africa) 318
- Junius, Francis (François Du Jon)  
*Biblia Sacra* 320, 451, 452, 813, 852,  
 1054, 1064, 1121, 1128, 1137  
*Opera Theologica* 521, 852, 859, 860,  
 976, 977, 982, 1029
- Junius, Francis (the younger) 813
- Junius, Hadrianus (Adriaan DeJonghe)  
 608
- Jupiter 438, 504  
 Jupiter Hammon 438  
 as deified Ham
- Jurieu, Pierre  
*Accomplishment* 406–8  
*Critical History* 308–9, 314–5, 332,  
 439–40, 453, 494, 539, 667–8, 730,  
 833, 834, 876, 891, 903–4, 924,  
 1026–7, 1041, 1042–4, 1045–7, 1060–1,  
 1064, 1067, 1083
- Jus Talonis. *See* Laws
- Justinian I (Roman emperor) 1067
- Justinus, Marcus Junianus (Justin)  
*Historiarum Philippicarum* 312, 525,  
 556, 817, 822, 1033
- Juvenal (Decimus Junius Juvenalis)  
*Satura* 430–1, 794, 861
- Kalonymus (ben Kalonymus, Ben Meir  
 Ha Nasi) 422, 423, 701
- Kedemah 805–6, 1008
- Keil-Delitzsch 216, 379
- Keill, John 626, 639
- Kempe, Andreas  
*Schwedische Standarte* 433
- Kepler, Johannes  
*Astronomia* 343
- Keturah 282, 873, 874  
 children by Abraham 1005–6  
*see also* Abraham
- Kimchi, R. David (Radak) 270, 424,  
 674, 787, 792, 912, 920, 921, 948, 959,  
 987, 1004, 1039, 1042, 1058, 1064,  
 1126, 1128, 1142, 1144
- KJV (King James Version). *See* Bible  
 (KJV)
- Kippenberg, Hans 315
- Kircher, Athanasius  
*Arca Noë* 590, 605, 607, 610, 611, 618,  
 621, 629, 630, 680  
*Œdipus Ægyptiacus* 315, 588, 605,  
 606, 1062  
*Prodromus Coptus* 1035
- Kittredge, George L. 644
- Knorr von Rosenroth, Christian  
*Kabbala Denudata* 705
- Korshin, Paul J. 536, 621
- Kronos 436, 506–7, 523, 872
- La Jay  
 Polyglot (Bible) 424
- La Peyrère, Isaac 501, 517, 528  
*Men before Adam* 633, 651, 827  
*Theological System* 826
- Laban  
 astrology of 453, 1041  
 history of 1040  
 cunning of 972–3, 1047  
 idolatry of 975, 1041  
 oath of 976  
 stolen idols of 1047–8  
 talisman 453  
*see also* Teraphim
- Labeo, Cornelius 1059
- Lackland, John (King John of England)  
 331
- Lactantius of Bithynia  
*Divinarum institutionum* 308, 431,  
 473, 474, 571, 575, 584, 684, 1058  
*De ira dei*, 1059  
*De opificio dei* 377
- Laenas, Gaius Popellius 756
- Laertius, Diogenes  
*Vitae philosophorum* 334, 348, 349,  
 363, 364, 371, 374, 415, 416, 430, 476,  
 505, 506, 663, 685, 1034
- Laetus, Pomponius 582, 806
- Laish (Dan) 850
- Lakish, Resh 572
- Lamech 539–44  
 prophecy of 540  
 as OT type 538–9



- Lange, Joachim (Langius)  
*Causa Dei* 477, 478, 493, 536  
*Biblisches Licht* 672
- Languages  
 in America 812  
 development of 728–9, 813–4  
 Hebrew vowel points 273, 440  
 origin of 433, 728–9, 806–16  
*see* Confusion of Tongues
- Langthon, Stephen 271, 272
- À Lapide, Cornelius (Cornelius van den Steen) 534, 650, 999
- Lawgivers  
 Lycurgus, Minos, Moses, Numa, Solon, Zaleucus 315–6
- Laws  
 capital punishment 558–9, 686–7
- Laws of Nature  
 fixed 347, 351  
 mechanism of 392  
*see also* Earth, Cosmology
- Lawson, John 1013
- Leah 872, 972, 982, 1024–5, 1037, 1039  
*see also* Rebekah
- R. Leazer 823, 912
- L'Empereur de Oppyck, Constantinus 564, 1128
- Le Cène, Charles 1076, 1121
- LeClerc, Jean  
*Five Letters* 410, 709, 833  
*Harmonia* 412  
*Twelve Dissertations* 302, 314, 410–1, 412, 586, 806, 808, 810–1, 924, 945–7, 952, 954, 1074, 1093, 1123, 1136  
*Sentimens* 410, 833
- LeComte, Louis 280
- Le Mangeur, Pierre. *See* Comestor.
- Ledeburius 702, 709
- Lee, Samuel 444–64, 804
- Leeuwenhoek, Anton van 485, 595
- Lefèvre d'Étables, Jacques 1121
- Leibniz, Gottfried Wilhelm, Freiherr von  
*Discourse* 280, 596  
*Monadology* 596  
*Protogaea* 625  
 debate with Newton 596
- Lemnius, Levinus 974
- Leo X (Pope) 319
- Leucippus 348, 364
- Leusden, Johannes  
*Philologus Hebraeus* 271, 272, 274, 810  
*Biblia Sacra* 810
- R. Levi ben Gershon 689
- R. Levi 573, 603, 611, 654
- Levin, David 531, 553, 583, 594, 877
- R. Levitas of Jamnia 644
- Levita, R. Elias  
*Sefer Tishbi*, 1131
- Levita, R. Jehudah (Judah Ha-Levi)  
*Liber Cosri* 701
- R. Levy 381, 432
- Lhwyd, Edward 583
- Liber Ecclesiasticus (Jesus ben Sirach) 465, 670
- Liber Cosri 701  
*see also* Buxtorf (the younger), R. Jehudah Levita
- Liber Juchasin (*Juchasin*, *Sefer ha-Yuhasin*) 697, 744, 748, 753, 855
- Light 304–5, 320–1, 339–42, 352  
 benefit of 327, 368–9, 385, 416–7
- Lightfoot, John  
 “Chronicle” 607, 618, 619  
*Commentary on NT* 793  
*Few* 539, 641, 882, 884, 1074, 1075, 1094, 1141  
*Harmony, Chronicle, and Order* 878, 882, 884, 899, 989, 1010, 1056, 1074, 1147  
*Works* 607, 618, 619, 803, 1074
- Ligota, Christopher R. 310, 614, 678
- Lindsay, R. B. 337, 358, 415
- Linus 414
- Lipenius, Martinus 717
- Lippomannus, Aloysius 871
- Lipsius, Justus (Joost Lips)  
*Physiologiae* 587  
*Saturnaliūm* 1054, 1055
- Lister, Martin, 583
- Livius, Titus (Livy)  
*Ab urbe condita* 290, 316, 555, 556, 561, 604, 657, 673, 736, 757, 760, 784, 851, 854, 917
- Lockwood, Rose 356, 394, 648
- Locusts  
 Army of 230

- Lomeier, Joannes 604  
 London Polyglot. *See* Brian Walton  
 Longevity. *See* Patriarchs  
 Lot  
   offers daughters 865  
   death of 949, 953  
   incest of 956–9  
   typology of 710  
   at Zoar 953  
 Lot's wife  
   as Euridice 946  
   as Niobe 945–6  
   pillar of salt 945–7, 952, 958–9  
   modern remains of 954–6  
   in pagan tradition 952  
 Lovelace, Richard 420, 477, 515, 666, 877  
 Lowance, Mason Ira, Jr. 536, 621  
 Lowth, William 949  
 Lucan, Marcus Annaeus Lucanus  
   *Pharsalia* 461, 790, 798, 867, 868  
 Lucas Tudensis  
   *Chronicon mundi* 774  
 Lucian of Samosata  
   *Charon* 783  
   *Dialogi deorum* 715  
   *De saltatione* 789  
   *Saturnalia* 685  
   *De Syria dea* 604, 683, 684, 772  
   *Toxaris* 763, 768, 917  
   *Works* 604, 684, 685, 715, 763, 768, 772, 783, 789, 917, 1100  
 Lucretius, Titus Carus  
   *De rerum natura* 302, 360–1, 369, 391, 393, 394, 397–8, 407, 409, 415, 430  
   disappointed by Anaxagoras 360  
 Ludolphus, Hiob (Ludolf, Ludolph, Leutholf)  
   *Commentarius* 305, 328, 425, 1120  
   *Historia Æthiopica* 328, 425, 883, 1038, 1039, 1120  
   *Lexicon Æthiopico-Latinum* 882, 883  
 Ludwig, Allen I. 1066  
 Luffkin, John 583  
 Luillier-Lagaudiers, Sieur 482  
 Lully, Raimundus (Ramon Llull, Lullus) 770–1  
 Luther, Martin  
   *Lectures on Genesis* 345, 497, 510, 621, 846, 878, 961, 1107  
   *Works* 529, 585, 840, 878, 961, 987, 1107  
 LXX (Septuagint). *See* Bible  
 Lycophron of Chalcis 790, 1034, , 1052, 1146  
 Lydiat, Thomas  
   *Canones* 1025  
   *Emendatio* 704, 705  
 Lynche, Richard 310, 614, 685, 885  
 Lyranus (Nicholas de Lyra) 859, 860  
   *Biblia Sacra* 654  
   *Postilla* 480, 534, 570, 573, 574, 654, 675, 676, 717, 750, 844, 977, 1150  
   *Opera* 480  
 Lysimachus 312  
 Mac Gregory, John 827, 829–32  
 Macarius Aegyptius (the Great) 1144  
 Maccabees 586, 1124  
 Macer, Aemelius 1126  
 Machpelah 472, 873, 998, 999, 1000  
*Machumetis Saracenorū principis* 868  
 Macrinus, Marcus Opellius (Roman emperor) 1030  
 Macrobius, Ambrosius Theodosius  
   *Saturnalia* 680, 684–5, 759, 802, 1063, 1065  
 Maenius, Publius 1032  
 Maffaeus, Giovanni Pietro  
   *Historiarum Indicarum* 717, 750  
 Magellan, Ferdinand 587  
 Magi, Three 446  
 Magians 452  
   *see also* Zabians  
 Magic 1039, 1099–101  
 Magirus, Johannes 458  
 Magnus, Albertus 648  
 Magnus, Olaus  
   *Historia* 594, 595  
 Mahomet 296, 857, 868  
 Maimonides, Moses (Rabbi Moses ben Maimon, Rambam)  
   *Doctor Perplexorum* (Buxtorf trans.) 491, 492, 823, 896  
   *Guide for the Perplexed (Moreh Nebuchim)* 302, 318, 321, 330, 365,

- 372, 381, 492, 520, 529, 548–9, 551,  
560, 572–3, 579, 668, 674, 823, 859,  
861, 877–8, 879, 895–6, 909, 913, 941,  
950, 1008, 1035, 1046, 1049, 1062,  
1072  
*Idololatria Liber* 882, 1065  
*Mishneh Torah* 365, 520  
*Hilchot Avodat Kochavim.* 529, 882,  
1058  
*Hilchot Edut* 557  
*Hilchut Gerushin* 549  
*Hilchot Ishut* 548, 549  
*Hilchot Melachim* 557, 1053  
*Hilchot Milah* 859, 860, 861, 941  
*Hilchot Talmud Torah* 564  
*Hilchot Teshuvah* 559  
on Adam's punishment 492  
on Abraham's vision 913  
on Abraham 372, 912–3  
Aristotelianism of 365  
on Zabians 878  
Malachi, Book of 241  
Malalas, Joannes 757  
Malchus, King of Arabia Petraea 450  
Mallory, Thomas 948  
Malpighi, Marcello 485, 595  
Malvenda, Thomas 567, 568  
R. Manasseh ben Israel  
*Conciliator* 498, 709, 840, 910, 911,  
969, 1031, 1070, 1126, 1128, 1129  
*de Creatione problemata* 498  
*Hope of Israel* 441, 459, 750, 812  
on Adam's Fall 498  
Manasses, Constantinus  
*Compendium chronicum* 614, 820  
*Synopsis historia* 970  
Mandelbrote, Scott 341, 385  
Mandrakes (Dudaim) 981, 1038–9  
Manetho of Heliopolis  
*Aigyptiaka* 281, 309, 310, 312, 363,  
412, 527, 531, 613, 680, 682, 1091,  
1107  
on Egyptian chronology 526  
Mani (Manichaeus) 506  
Mani of Seleucia 506, 703  
Manna 423  
Manuel, Frank E. 280, 596  
Maraccius, Ludovicus (Marracci) 1082  
(Pseudo) Mauricius  
*Strategicon* 760  
Maranatha 564  
Marcianus Heracleota (Heracleensis)  
*Periplus maris exteri* 759, 773, 774,  
776, 791  
Marcion of Sinope 610, 703  
Maresius, Samuel (Samuel des Marets)  
648  
Marriage Customs 282–3, 450, 520,  
549–51, 1081–2  
adultery 548–9  
Hymen 867  
laws 547  
Levirate Marriage 551  
parental permission 549–51  
of Patriarchs 550–1  
polygamy 285, 410–1, 527–8, 834,  
985–6, 1026–7  
primogeniture 551  
*see also* Concubinage, Abraham,  
Divorce, Incest, Judah, Themar  
Marsham, Sir John 278, 279, 281, 286,  
287, 315, 411, 845, 1046, 1064, 1069  
Martial (Marcus Valerius Martialis) 602,  
766  
Martin, David 876  
Martinus, Martin (Martini, Martino)  
279, 280, 281, 433, 658, 821  
Martinus, Raimundus  
*Pugio Fidei* 822, 823  
Martyr, Justin (Pseudo-Justinus)  
*Apologia* 302, 1067  
*Cobortatio* 363  
*Dialogue with Trypho* 1067  
*Hortatory Address* 312, 434, 473, 474,  
1058, 1065  
*Questiones*, 615  
Martyr, Peter (Peter Martyr Vermigli)  
*Librum Iudicum* 589  
*In Primum librum Mosis* 977  
Masius, Andreas  
*Annotationes* 982, 983  
*Epistola* 462, 847  
*Syrorum Peculium* 1144  
Masoretic Text  
differs from LXX and Samaritan Text  
283

- Maternus, Julius Firmicus 770, 771, 778
- Mather, Cotton
- Angel of Bethesda* 383, 414, 427, 485, 577, 957, 1009
  - "Appendix" 453
  - Biblia Americana* (mentioned) 269, 302, 453, 462, 471, 528, 531, 554, 575, 582, 587, 596, 603, 610, 634, 644, 699, 879, 887, 889, 921, 927, 960, 999, 1009, 1021, 1038, 1074
  - Bonifacius* 711
  - "Coronis" 554
  - Christian Philosopher* 302, 303, 304, 327, 380, 399, 427, 460, 485, 537, 595, 599, 629, 644
  - "Curiosa Americana" 644
  - "Declaration of Gentlemen" 1112
  - Diary* 269, 356, 375, 420, 444, 498, 613, 634, 701, 707, 711, 877
  - Durable Riches* 620, 711
  - "Essay for a further Commentary" 453, 575, 757, 879
  - "Extract of Letters" 602
  - Fair Dealing* 556
  - Faith of the Fathers* 1127
  - "Goliathus Detruncatus" 277
  - India Christiana* 445
  - Lex Mercatoria* 556
  - Magnalia Christi Americana* 402, 474, 620, 696, 853, 998, 1088
  - Manu ductio ad Ministerium* 314, 429, 444, 469, 515, 846, 1000, 1032, 1103
  - Memorable Providences* 498, 695
  - Memorial of the Present Deplorable State* 592
  - Monitory Letter* 711
  - Negro Christianized* 699, 900
  - "Note Book" 316, 322, 425, 426, 479, 484, 486, 510, 533, 536, 600, 646, 891, 948, 1003, 1010, 1015, 1048, 1095, 1111, 1112, 1116, 1121, 1140, 1142
  - Ornaments for the Daughters of Zion* 557
  - Pascentius* 356
  - Paterna* 613
  - Renatus* 515
  - Repeated Admonitions* 711
  - Terra Beata* 678
  - Theopolis Americana* 556
  - Threefold Paradise* ("Triparadisus") 375, 406, 422, 427, 434, 444–7, 450, 452–7, 459, 461, 462–5, 467–70, 474, 486, 498, 500, 508, 533, 538, 560, 574–7, 583, 587, 601, 613, 623, 629, 634, 678, 695, 699, 707, 711, 805, 812, 825, 887, 900, 902, 927, 943, 944, 948, 999, 1015, 1066, 1103, 1127, 1154
  - Wonders of the Invisible World* 399, 508, 695
  - Zalmonah* 449, 478, 479, 926, 1066, 1140
- and creation account 361
  - criticizes LeClerc 412
  - disparages Talmud 319
  - and German Pietism 420
  - Harvard MA thesis of 440
  - library of 327
  - medical studies of 414
  - mocks Church Father's geography 474
  - Newtonianism of 370, 379–80
  - owns copy of Bochart's *Phaleg* 804
  - plagiarism of 269
  - pokes fun at Burnet's thesis 337
  - on Salem Witchcraft 400
  - on trade and marketplace 556
  - views on creation account 338–57
  - on Whiston's theory 338, 357
  - see also Earth, Gravity, Negroes, Newton, Noah's Flood, Introduction, sections 1–3
- Mather, Increase
- Angelographia* 380, 479, 866, 877, 944, 974, 1018
  - Future Conversion* 474, 575, 887
  - Illustrious Providences* 695
  - Testimony* 766
- Mather, Lydia Lee George (C. Mather's third wife), 804
- Mather, Samuel (C. Mather's son)
- Life* 277, 455, 701, 866, 1002
- Mather, Samuel (uncle)
- Figures and Types* 501, 536, 579, 621, 622, 895, 914, 916, 923, 924, 989, 990, 991, 1019, 1020, 1152
  - Vindication* 270, 272, 274, 692
- Maundrell, Henry 1039

- Maurus, Rabanus 717, 750  
 Maximus Tyrius  
   *Dialexeis* 736, 797  
 Mayo, Richard 492  
 Mayor, Adrienne 588, 598  
 McColley, Grant 302, 385  
 McMullin, Ernán 380  
 Mechlin, Henry (Mechlinus) 647, 648  
 Mede, Joseph  
   *Paraleipomena* 446  
   *Works* 477, 483, 485, 486, 673, 715,  
   869, 1019, 1123, 1128,  
 Mela, Pomponius  
   *De Chorographia* 457, 587, 712, 713,  
   715, 754, 762, 766, 791, 793, 797,  
   800, 984  
   *De situ orbis* 775, 778  
 Melanchton, Philip 637, 846  
 Melchior, Adam 621  
 Melchizedek  
   identity of 729–30, 840–1, 851,  
   890–6, 898–903, 904–8  
   receives tithes 710, 851  
 Melon. *See* Molon.  
 Melville, Herman 328  
 Memnon Heracleota 765  
 R. Menachem 435  
 Menander of Pergamon 527  
 Mendoza, Francisco 327  
 Menno, Simon 703  
 Menochius, Giovanni Steffano (Jacobus  
   Menochius, Younger)  
   *Commentarii Scripturae* 534 539, 608,  
   986, 1051  
 Mercator, Gerhard  
   *Atlas, sive Cosmographicae* 633, 718  
   *Historia Mundi* 434, 718  
 Mercerus, Joannes (Jean Mercier) 735,  
   977, 1054  
 Mercier. *See* Mercerus  
 Merodach-baladan 234  
 Mersenne, Martin 663, 665  
 Mesopotamia 445, 455, 456  
   rivers of 470–1  
 Messiah 244, 253, 284, 318, 357, 488–9  
   line of descent from Seth 530  
   *see also* Christ, Jesus  
 Messiah, Petrus. *See* Mexia  
 Metals  
   porosity of 394–5  
   *see also* Earth  
 Metasthenes 680  
 St. Methodius 501  
 Methuselah 307, 530  
   birth of 362  
   passes on knowledge from Adam  
   361–2  
 Mettinger, Tryggve N. 935  
 Meursius, Johannes (Jan van Meurs) 1081  
 Mexia, Pedro (Pietro Messias) 574, 974  
 Meyer, Isidore S. 700, 840  
 Micah 214, 231, 1043, 1044  
 Micajah 231  
 Michal 1042, 1044  
 Microscope 595  
 Midrash Aggadah 730  
 Midrash Rabbah (Soncino) 381, 426,  
   420, 421, 432, 438, 476, 477, 520,  
   572, 882, 1126  
   Genesis Rabbah, All 554  
   I:5 903  
   I:9 903  
   II:2 903  
   VIII:1 432  
   XIII:2–3 420  
   XIV:3 421  
   XIV:5 421  
   XVIII:5 549  
   XIX:1 477  
   XX:10 476  
   XXII:11 516  
   XXII:22 836  
   XXIII:2 548  
   XXIII:5 528  
   XXV:2 539  
   XXVI:3 545  
   XXVI:5 572, 579  
   XXVI:7 579, 585, 593  
   XXXVI 649  
   XXXI:10 610  
   XXXI:11 381, 603, 607  
   XXXI:12 581, 583  
   XXXII:4 616  
   XXXIII:5 643  
   XXXIV:4 882  
   XXXIV:13 687

- XXXVI:7 671, 672, 674, 803  
 XXXVII:2 791  
 XXXVIII:8 818, 819  
 XXXVIII:10 823  
 XXXVIII:13 732  
 XXXVIII:14 840  
 XXXIX:14 553, 882  
 XLI:2 846  
 XLII:2–3 854  
 XLII:7 889  
 XLIII:2 849, 888  
 XLIV:2 910  
 XLIV:10 849  
 XLIV:15 912  
 XLV:1 855  
 XLV:5 856  
 XLIX:13 953  
 L:2 950  
 L:9 953  
 LI:8 959  
 LII:1 882  
 LII:13 846  
 LIII:6 961  
 LIII:10 986  
 LV:4 992  
 LVI:1 994  
 LVI:4 487  
 LVI:8 992  
 LVI:10 892  
 LVIII:5 873  
 LVIII:14 967  
 LIX:11 1001  
 LXI:4 874  
 LXXIV:4 1048  
 LXXIV:5 975  
 LXXV:9 976  
 LXXVIII:4 1051  
 LXXXII:9 1031  
 LXXXII:14 1072  
 LXXXIII:10 1039  
 LXXXIV:7 1075  
 LXXXIV:8 1076  
 XCV:4 1110  
 XCVI:5 982  
 XCVIII:6 1122  
 XCVIII:8 1126  
 Exodus Rabbah  
 V:7 728  
 XVIII:5 487  
 XXVIII:6 728  
 Numbers Rabbah  
 III:1 846  
 VII:4 944  
 X:5 944  
 XI:2 864  
 XIV:12 538  
 XVI:25 748  
 XIX:3 728  
 XIX:30,589  
 Leviticus Rabbah  
 XVI:1 846  
 XX:4 981  
 XXVIII:4 849  
 XXXIV:8 944  
 Deuteronomy Rabbah  
 XI:4 944  
 XI:10 593  
 Midrash Tanchuma. *See* R. Tanchuma  
 Mikroath Gedoloth 559, 563, 572, 573,  
 579, 593, 611, 615, 616, 642, 643, 655,  
 665, 671, 672, 674, 687, 708, 756,  
 792, 807, 823, 840, 853, 854, 855,  
 856, 873, 890, 949, 975, 982, 1081,  
 1083, 1110, 1114, 1126, 1131, 1141  
 Miller, Peter N. 283, 324  
 Milton, John  
     *De Doctrina* 302  
     *Paradise Lost* 302, 393, 429, 435, 772  
 Minardi, Margot 699  
 Mind (Nous)  
     orders chaos 360  
     *see* Chaos, Creation  
 Minerva 316, 436, 1064–5  
 Minucius Felix, Marcus 336, 861  
 Miracles 344, 347  
     *see also* Earth, Gravity, Mather, Moses  
 Mirandola, Pico della, Giovanni  
     *Heptaplus* 336  
     *Miscellanea Curiosa* 485  
 Mishna 272, 319, 651, 954  
 Misrajim (son of Ham) 787–91  
     *see also* Egypt  
 Mithras 875, 1060  
 Mnaseas of Patara (Lycia) 522  
 Moab 449, 957, 960, 1007, 1060

- Mochus of Sidon (Moschus, Moxus),  
 360, 527, 531, 570  
*see also* Moses
- à Moinichen, Henricus 1054
- Moloch 715, 992–3, 1043, 1061
- Molon, Apollonius (Melo)  
*Against the Jews* 312, 523, 570, 604,  
 629
- Molyneux, Thomas 583
- Momma, Wilhelm 512, 513
- Monachus, Georgius 743
- Monads. *See* atomism, Leibniz
- Monarchy  
 four monarchies 278, 279, 462  
 universal 560
- Moncaeus, Franciscus (François de  
 Monceaux) 1045
- Monk, James Henry 385
- Montanus, Arias Benedictus Arias  
*Antiquitates* 611  
*Biblia Sacra* 325, 611, 717, 1062
- Montanus, Arnoldus 354
- Montesinos, Fernando 591
- De Montezino, Antonio 812
- More, Henry 383
- Mt. Moriah 562, 870, 994, 996, 1079
- Morin, Jean 833
- Morison, Samuel Eliot 279, 343, 356,  
 458, 524, 648, 837
- Morton, John 583
- Moschus. *See* Mochus, Moses
- Moses  
 atomist philosophy of 358–9, 362,  
 365  
 brazen serpent of 448, 449, 479  
 and Caduceus 1065  
 creation account of 340, 342–5, 362,  
 399  
 disproportionate allotment of time  
 343–5  
 divine inspiration of 307  
 education of 358–9, 380–1  
 as Egyptian general 380–1  
 euhemerism of 441–2, 525  
 gives laws to Egyptians 314  
 as Hermes Trismegistus 308  
 and Jannes and Jambres 525–6  
 as Mercury 1065  
 as Mo(s)chus 359–61, 383  
 as Moses Attikus 336, 382  
 occult powers of 381  
 in pagan histories 313–6  
 and Pharaoh Amasis 526  
 philosophy imitated by pagans 367,  
 369, 525  
 pillar of cloud of 320  
 purpose of writing Pentateuch 358  
 not writer of Pentateuch 1073–4  
 tabernacle of 214  
 teaching of 380, 410  
 wrote Pentateuch in Arabia Petraea  
 358, 467  
 as Zoroaster 308  
*see also* Creation of Universe, Earth,  
 Whiston
- Motta, Franco 443, 445, 464
- Mourgues, Michel 321
- Mules 764, 765, 1072, 1073
- Muller, Richard A. 440, 702
- Mummius, Lucius 851
- Münster, Sebastian  
*Cosmographia* 762  
*Hebraica Biblia* 424, 426, 435, 600,  
 603, 608, 668, 708, 921, 957, 958,  
 997, 1004, 1012, 1141, 1142
- Murdock, Kenneth B. 1088
- Musaeus  
*Hero and Leander* 333, 550
- Muscatus, Jehuda 701
- Musculus, Wolfgang 846
- Naardia 461
- Nabathean Region 450
- Nabi  
 meaning of 962
- Nabonassar 278
- Nabonides (Belshazzar) 298–9
- Nabopolassar 297, 298
- Nachash  
 as crocodile, as hippopotamus, orangu-  
 tan, seahorse, serpent, whale 477
- Nachmanides, R. Moshe ben Nachman  
 (Ramban)  
*Commentary on the Torah* 480, 516,  
 557, 572–4, 616, 671, 674, 687, 705,  
 753, 877–8, 889, 891, 909, 964, 975,

- 1029, 1035, 1041, 1049, 1068, 1081, 1097
- Naclantus, Jacobus 514
- Nahman, R. Samuel ben 432
- Nahor 835
- Name Giving 915
- Nanni, Giovanni. *See* Annii of Viterbo
- Naphthali 1140–1, 1145–6
- R. Nathan
- Avoth* 870
- R. Nathan ben Jehiel 791
- Native Americans 825–7
- adultery punished by 1029
- on giants 594–5
- tradition of water dove 644
- sachems 847
- serpent worship of 508
- vassal rulers 847
- Naucratis, Athenaeus. *See* Athenaeus of Naucratis
- Nazianzenus, Gregorius 271, 358
- Carmina* 620
- Funebris* 358
- De theologia* 1052
- Oration* 500, 1052
- Theophania* 500
- Nearchus of Crete (son of Androtimus) 730
- Nebajoth 450
- Nebuchadnezzar 279, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300
- besieges Tyre 289–91
- see also* Captivity, Babylonian
- Negroes
- causes of skin color 675, 698–9, 773–4
- enslavement not justified 672
- see also* Africa, Cotton Mather, slavery
- Nephilim. *See* giants 593–5
- Angels
- Nero (Roman emperor) 267
- Nestorius 445, 462–3
- Netanyahu, Benjamin 704
- New England 523–4, 911
- New Jerusalem 895
- New Testament. *See* Bible
- Newton, Sir Isaac
- Chronology* 280, 596, 630, 633, 693
- Correspondence* 341, 345
- Opticks* 395, 537
- Principia* 386, 393, 395, 399
- Philosophiae* 343, 351, 379
- Treatise* 386, 399, 634
- on density of atmosphere 395
- on gravity of matter 393–4, 399
- see also* Chaos, Creation, Earth, Gravity
- Nicholaus of Damascus
- Historia* 522, 523, 524, 531, 603–4, 629, 660, 661, 842, 880, 945
- Fragmenta* 556
- Nicholls, William 500
- Nicholson, Marjorie Hope 392, 626, 639
- Nieuwentyt, Bernhard 327, 328, 667
- Niger, Dominicus Marius
- Geographiae* 449, 452, 465, 467
- Nile River 443, 913, 1110
- Nilometer of 1033, 1090
- Nileus (Greek physician) 1055
- Nimrod 777–8
- kingdom of 697–8
- as Orion 461
- Niniveh 461, 462, 263, 467, 782–5
- Ninus Belus 777, 782, 1059
- tomb of 830–1
- Noah
- as Bacchus 439
- as Bifrons 684, 1063
- blessings of 671
- as Chinese Emperor Fohi 281
- covenant of 679
- curse of 438, 671, 674, 699, 900
- daughters-in-law of 614
- as Deucalion 683–4
- dispersal of children 677, 693, 716–8
- drunkenness of 670–1, 673–4
- euhemerism of 679
- euhemerism of sons 438
- as Gallus 681
- in Italy 310, 678–83
- as Janus 439, 679, 1063
- as Kronos 681, 684
- laws of 686–7
- longevity of 565
- as Manus 679
- molestation of 674
- name of 539



- as Neptune 1065
- as Oenotrius 682–3
- as Ogyges 682, 705
- as Prometheus 686
- prophecy of 580, 673, 677, 901
- as Proteus 680
- as Sol and Coelum 684
- sacrifices offered by 686
- sons of 282, 364–6, 544, 580, 699, 704–5
- speech of 694–5
- as type of Christ 579–81
- as Uranus (Saturn) 684–5
- as Va(n)dimon 679, 694
- as Vertumnus 679
- as Vinifer 679
- wife of 679, 684
- as Xisuthrus (Sisithrus) 523, 682–3
- see also* Deucalion and Pyrrha, Negroes, Rainbow
- Noah's Ark 623–4, 645–6
  - age of 614
  - ancients on 603–5
  - animals in 615–9
  - on Mt. Ararat 454, 678, 805
  - building site of 613
  - buoyancy of 640
  - emission of dove from 641, 654
  - emission of raven from 603–5, 641, 642–3, 653
  - exits Ark 282
  - giants in 617–8
  - gopher wood of 602, 614
  - light in 602–3
  - Muslim tradition on 613
  - reliques of 462, 604–5, 661
  - sexual abstinence in 644
  - shittim wood of 602
  - size of 606–13, 618–20
  - traditions of 606–7
  - typology of 620–3, 641, 655–6
  - unicorn in 584
  - window of 602–3, 611–2
- Noah's Flood
  - in America 633, 658
  - ancient accounts of 522–3, 603–5
  - as allegory 656–7
  - Berosus on 522–3
  - Burnet on 337, 593–4, 625, 653
  - causes of 625–36, 647–50, 658–66
  - in Chinese annals 281
  - date of 647
  - Deucalion 604, 629
  - extent of 651–2
  - Heidegger on 646–58
  - impact of 636–40
  - Ogyges 605
  - renovation of world after 685–6
  - Talmud on 650–1
  - typology of 655–6
  - Ussher on 529–30
  - water levels of 658–65
  - see also* Deucalion, Rainbow
- Nod, Land of 469, 521
- Noldius, Christian
  - Concordantiae 516, 1120
  - Historia* 972
- Nowell, Samuel 891
- NPNF
  - Nicene and Post-Nicene Fathers 241, 267, 312, 323, 331, 345, 474, 482, 500, 520, 545, 551, 568, 570, 571, 581, 584, 590, 609, 614, 615, 617, 646, 647, 657, 673, 677, 739, 773, 807, 808, 823, 839, 840, 843, 844, 850, 855, 856, 859, 861, 863, 864, 865, 873, 874, 880, 950, 955, 967, 972, 973, 978, 981, 995, 1016, 1027, 1034, 1051, 1054, 1052, 1115, 1149
- Nubian Geographer. *See* Idrisi
- Numenius of Apamea 312, 336, 381, 526
- Oak 693
  - sacredness of 884–5
- Oath 873, 988–9, 1001
- Oberman, Heiko 319
- Oecolampadius, Johannes (Heusegen) 846
- Ogyges 605, 681–2
  - see also* Noah's Flood
- O'Higgins, James 908
- Olbricht, Thomas H. 840
- Old Testament. *See* Bible
- Olearius, Adam (Oelschlaeger) 457, 463
- Oleaster 608
- Olender, Maurice 433, 440, 702

- Olive Branch 654–5, 657
- Onan 1081
- Onyx 460, 474  
*see also* Sardonyx
- Ophir 458, 459, 527  
 location of 716–8, 749–50  
 wealth of 747–8
- Ophites 480
- Oppian Apamensis (Oppian of Apamea) 764, 765, 974
- Oracles  
 in Greece 693, 695–6, 1151
- Oracula Sibyllina. *See* Sibylline Oracles
- Origen of Alexandria  
*Commentarii in Joannis* 318, 323, 916  
*Contra Celsum* 345, 358, 434, 507, 614, 618, 916, 925, 959  
*Hexaplorum in Ezechielem* 324, 367, 459, 460, 585, 767, 768, 1002, 1077  
*Homiliae in Genesim* 312, 318, 322, 323, 610, 615, 844, 887, 959  
*De principiis* 318, 322, 323, 476
- Orion of Thebes  
*Etymologicum* 788  
*Selecta* 794
- Orosius, Paulus 460, 726, 727, 779, 787
- Orpheus 310, 367, 372, 413  
*Orphica*  
*Argonautica* 441, 531, 764  
*Orphica*  
*Hymn* 414, 430, 441, 531, 685, 1137  
 cosmic egg of 418  
 as false Christ 464
- Ortelius, Abraham  
*Theatrum orbis terrarium* 718, 750, 775, 776
- Osiander, Johann Adam  
*Commentarius Pentateuchum* 665
- Ovid (Publius Ovidius Naso)  
*Ars Amatoria*, 1033  
*Epistulae ex Ponto* 334, 871  
*Heroides* 333, 442, 778, 1106, 1126, 1148  
*Ibis* 313  
*Fasti* 605, 657, 679, 728, 758, 817, 1043, 1044, 1063, 1137  
*Metamorphoses* 310, 409, 413, 414, 418, 422, 431, 432, 433, 434, 439, 444, 450, 464, 530, 541, 573, 605, 608, 623, 629, 652, 683, 728, 736, 777, 801, 817, 868, 871, 917, 946, 952, 959, 1070, 1148  
*Tristia* 763
- Pacianus Barcionensis 729
- Pagan borrowings from Bible 335, 436, 504–8, 522–7, 603–5, 897–8, 945–6, 952, 1064, 1065, 1070
- Pagninus, Sanctes  
*Biblia Hebraica* 1081  
*Veteris* 273
- Pailin, David A. 296, 315, 773, 857
- Palm Trees 745
- Palmyra 454
- Pan  
 as Egyptian Khem 522
- Pancirolli, Guido (Pancirollus) 446, 448, 449, 452
- Paracelsus  
*Four Treatises* 826,
- Paradise. *See* Garden of Eden
- Paraeus, David (David Wängler) 866
- Parashah 270, 271
- Parente, Fausto 315, 898, 1046, 1062
- Parker, Thomas (Robert) 403
- Pathros 793
- Patience  
 Day of 582
- Patriarchs (Bible)  
 antediluvian 536, 538  
 economy of 537–56  
 funerals of 565  
 government of 556–60  
 history of 1028–37  
 laws of 556–60  
 longevity of 280, 531, 534–5, 566–78, 832  
 multiplication of children 833–4  
 in pagan histories 524  
 polygamy of 834  
 revelation of 562  
 sacrifices offered by 563  
 as theology of 560–5  
 types of Christ 538
- Patrick, Simon

- Commentary* 307, 318, 319–21, 326,  
 328–30, 339, 347, 381, 417, 420, 422,  
 424–6, 428–9, 446, 463, 475, 477,  
 479–80, 482, 484, 487, 492, 497, 500,  
 511, 512, 514, 517–9, 528, 535, 538–9,  
 545, 566, 568–9, 579, 601, 602–3,  
 608, 612, 636, 644, 658, 668, 670–1,  
 697, 712–5, 719, 730, 808, 818–9,  
 823, 835, 868, 877–9, 881, 882, 888,  
 890, 892, 896, 912, 913, 920, 923–5,  
 943–4, 949–51, 953, 957–60, 962,  
 986–7, 989, 994–6, 998, 1001, 1003–8,  
 1010–1, 1015, 1019–20, 1024, 1039–41,  
 1047–51, 1068–78, 1080, 1082, 1084,  
 1087, 1089–90, 1092, 1095, 1097–9,  
 1102, 1106–11, 1114–8, 1120–4, 1128,  
 1137–42, 1148–51
- Patricides, Saidus (Eutychiuss)  
*Annales* 406, 546, 612, 614, 678, 840,  
 863, 874  
*Contextio Gemarum* 516, 683, 962,  
 992, 1008  
*Pearls* 519
- Patrizzi, Francesco (Franciscus Patritius)  
 588, 625
- St. Paul (Apostle) 563
- Paulus de Abbatia 1083
- Paullus, Lucius Aemilius 851
- Pausanias 367, 594, 743, 755, 756, 762,  
 769, 780, 798
- Pearson, John (ed)  
*Critici Sacri* 474, 476, 699, 704, 744,  
 866, 997, 1130
- Peireskius (Nicholaus Claudius Fabricius)  
 535, 568
- Pelikan, Jaroslav 324
- Pellicanus, Conradus (Konrad Kürsner)  
 510, 866, 976
- Pelopidas 532
- Pelusiotia, Isodore  
*Epistolae* 661, 765, 885
- Peniel 1052–3
- Penkower, Jordan S. 273
- Pentapolis 848
- Pererius, Valentinius Benedictus (Valentin  
 Benito Pereira, Pereyra)
- Commentariorum Genesis* 567, 568,  
 611, 651, 664, 717, 750, 842, 856, 860,  
 874, 978, 982, 1052, 1108, 1127  
*Selectae disputationes* 567, 568
- Perizonius, Jacobus  
*Aegyptiarum originum* 1103
- Perkins, William  
*Works* 646
- St. Perpetua 978
- Perrault, Claude 485
- Persian Gulf 422  
 pearls in 458, 459–60
- Persius (Aulus Persius Flaccus)  
*Satura* 507, 766
- Petavius, Dionysius (Denys Pétau) 473,  
 566, 567, 568, 842
- Petitus, Samuel (Petit)  
*Miscellaneorum* 973  
*Variae Lectiones* 1062
- Petra 450
- Pettus, John 422
- Petty, Sir William 601, 1017
- Peucerus, Gaspar (Caspar Peucer) 1009
- Peutingger, Konrad  
*Tabula* 448, 449, 453, 454, 455
- Pirates (“Pyritic War”) 1101
- Pfeiffer, August  
*Hermeneutica* 510, 519, 963, 1094, 1121
- Pfeiffer, Robert H. 840
- Pharaoh 845–6, 882  
 Amasis 526  
 succession of 1150–1
- Pharez 1083
- Pherecydes of Syros 363, 507
- Pfaff, Christoph Matthaeus 315
- Philip II (King of Spain) 825,
- Philippus, Marcus Julius 630
- Philo Biblius. *See* Philon of Byblos
- Philo Judaeus  
*De Abrahamo* 372, 649, 650, 839, 839,  
 846, 856, 872, 1004  
*De aeternitate mundi* 317, 367, 414,  
 664, 685  
*De confusionae linguarum* 330, 807,  
 824  
*De fuga* 330  
*De gigantibus* 584, 585, 586, 839  
*De Josepho* 778, 1035, 1102

- Legum allegoriae* 365, 839, 839  
*De mutatione nominum* 737, 738, 1035, 1052  
*De officio mundi* 317, 321, 330, 345, 365, 367, 477  
*De praemiis et poenis* 684  
*Quaestiones in Genesim* 317, 321, 487, 601, 676  
*Quis rerum divinarum heres sit* 931  
*De somniis* 302, 365, 664  
*De specialibus legibus* 861  
*De vita Mosis* 315, 316, 365, 379, 380, 414, 531, 563, 616, 771, 1054  
*Works* 650, 684, 685, 856, 1035, 1052, 1102  
 water as principle element 362  
 Philo the Elder (Greek epic poet) 525  
 Philochorus  
   *Atthis* 312, 334, 526  
 Philon of Byblos  
   *Fragmenta* 367, 414, 507, 798, 799  
   *Phoenician History* 309, 413, 415, 495, 507, 993  
 Philosopher's Stone 422  
*Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society* (PT) 631, 644, 667  
 Philostorgius of Cappadocia  
   *Historia ecclesiastica* 747, 752, 764, 765, 1005, 1006  
 Philostratus, Flavius  
   *Heroicus* 589  
   *Vita Apollonii* 617, 766, 791, 970  
 R. Phineas 603  
 Phlegon, Publius Aelius 568  
 Phocas, Joannes  
   *Descriptio Terrae Sanctae*, 617  
 Phoclydes  
   *Sententiae* 332  
 Phoenicians  
   atomism of 365  
   posterity of Canaan 798  
 Photius  
   *Bibliotheca* 323, 707, 747, 765, 972  
   *Fragmenta* 323, 472, 1005  
 Phylotimus 1055  
 Pico del Teide (Tenerife) 391  
 Pico della Mirandola. *See* Mirandola  
 Pictor, Q. Fabius 680  
 Pierius, Joannes (Giovanni Pietro Fosse Valerianus)  
   *Hieroglyphica* 1145  
 Pigafetta, Antonio Francesco 569, 587, 588, 591  
 Pignorius, Laurentinus (Lorenzo Pignoria)  
   *Mensa Isiaca* 1100  
   *De Servis* 850  
 Pillar of Salt. *See* Lot's wife  
 Pindar  
   *Olympian Odes* 311, 414, 434, 435, 606, 759, 798  
   *Pythian Odes* 456, 763, 795  
   *Scholia et glossae in Olympia et Pythia* 414  
   *Scholia in Pindarum* 414, 798  
*Pirke de Rabbi Eliezer*. *See* R. Eliezer ben Hyrcanus  
 Piscator, Johannes  
   *Commentarius in Genesim* 840, 866, 1064, 1128  
 Mt. Pisgah 847  
 Pison River 458–9, 465  
 Place Names  
   derived from sacred genealogy 721, 732–3  
 Plants  
   creation of 326  
   pollination of 325–6  
 Plastic Power 375, 593, 596, 599  
   doctrine of 414  
   *see also* Procreation  
 Plato 381, 382, 386, 400, 414, 473, 531, 554  
   *Cratylus* 314, 413, 433  
   *Critias* 430, 434, 463 640  
   *Euthydemus* 437  
   *Gorgias* 386  
   *De legibus* 316, 336, 520, 522, 523, 547, 1029, 1082  
   *Minos* 316  
   *Phaedo* 476, 505, 984  
   *Phaedrus* 319, 360, 376, 476, 505  
   *Philebus* 336  
   *Politicus* 433, 506  
   *Protagoras* 433  
   *Symposium* 336, 415, 432, 434, 505

- Theaetetus* 670, 690  
*Timaues* 302, 336, 380, 382, 415, 431, 463, 468, 476, 505, 599, 629, 640, 664, 685  
 as Moses Attikus 336, 382  
 Plautus, Titus Maccius  
   *Paenulo* 1068  
 Pliny the Elder (Gaius Plinius Secundus)  
   *Natural History* 312, 359, 371, 444–5, 447–8, 450–2, 456–8, 461–2, 465, 467, 469–70, 481, 501, 521, 523, 526, 535, 555, 566, 588, 608, 712–4, 718, 722–3, 725–7, 729, 734–6, 741–7, 751–2, 754, 756–7, 759, 761–6, 771–4, 776, 780–1, 784, 789–91, 793–7, 801–2, 805–6, 809, 822, 850, 854, 857, 884–5, 911, 944–5, 947, 958, 970, 974, 984, 1005, 1006–7, 1010, 1033, 1050, 1063, 1101  
   on Vesuvius 947  
 Pliny the Younger (Gaius Plinius Caecilius Secundus)  
   *Epistularum* 947  
   *Panegyricus* 778  
 Plot, Robert 589  
 Plotinus  
   *Contra Christianos* 849, 850  
   *Enneadis* 841  
 Plutarch, Lucius Mestrius 535, 764, 994  
   *Aetia Romana* 685, 868  
   *Alexander* 500, 756  
   *Caillus* 897  
   *Cato* 851  
   *Comparatio Lycurgi* 316  
   *Crasus* 850  
   *Demetrius* 1007  
   *De defectu oraculorum* 696, 1064  
   *De Iside et Osiride* 439, 505, 506, 719, 770, 772, 792, 1064  
   *De Herodoti malignitate* 754  
   *Aemilius Paullus* 851  
   *Libris educandis* 965  
   *Lucillus* 766, 897, 1105  
   *Lycurgus* 316  
   *Moralia* 754, 770, 772, 792, 868, 947, 965, 1064, 1066, 1098  
   *Numa* 316, 1131  
   *Pelopidas* 532, 918  
   *De Phythiae* 508, 696  
   *Pompeius* 768  
   *Quaestiones convivales* 1098  
   *Regnum et Imperiorum* 1066  
   *Romulus* 851  
   *Sollerta animalium* 604, 629, 683, 684, 685  
   *Solon* 316, 1082  
   *De superstione* 360, 386, 439, 504, 505, 506, 719  
   *Theseus* 755  
   *Vitae Parallelae* 415, 456, 499, 555, 566, 588, 620, 739, 756, 757  
 (Pseudo) Plutarchus  
   *De fluviis* 854  
   *Placitia Philosophorum* 348, 364, 690  
 Pluto  
   giver of wealth 335, 468  
 Pococke, Edward (trans.)  
   *Contextio Gemmarum* 519, 603, 604, 678, 683, 963  
   *Historiae Arabum* 862, 863  
   *Historia compendiosa* 519  
   *Historia Dynastarium* 921  
   *Notae ad Historiam Orientalium* 862, 863  
   *Patricides's Annals* 546  
 Poirer, Pierre 597  
 Polemon of Ilium 526  
 Pollio, Vitruvius. *See* Vitruvius  
 Pollux, Julius  
   *Onomasticon* 547, 549, 555  
 Polyaeus  
   *Strategemata* 792, 821  
 Polybius Megalopolitanus  
   *Historiae* 469, 532, 604, 605, 657, 757, 762, 766, 769  
 Polyhistor, Cornelius Alexander  
   *Contra Julianum* 629  
   *Fragmenta* 312, 523, 524, 526, 682, 770, 799, 816, 862, 888, 910  
   *Of the Jews* 531  
 Pompeius Trogus  
   *Historia Philippicae* 312, 525, 556, 725, 778, 799, 817, 842, 1089  
 Pontas, Jean 1129  
 Ponticus, Aquila 585  
 Pool, David de Sola 700

- Poole, Matthew  
*Synopsis Criticorum* 269, 320, 330, 422, 426, 460, 473, 477, 478, 479, 482, 493, 534, 539, 552, 590, 607–8, 618, 673, 689, 694, 697, 699, 703, 704, 785, 806, 808, 820, 840, 841, 847, 877, 889, 893, 895, 922, 953, 1013, 1018, 1020, 1041, 1048, 1051, 1052, 1055, 1062, 1064, 1067, 1075, 1081, 1087, 1094, 1096, 1100, 1118, 1121, 1123
- Popkin, Richard H.  
*Isaac La Peyrère* 501  
 “Polytheism” 332
- St. Porphyrius 849  
*De abstinentia* 326, 415, 417, 505, 872, 917, 993  
*Vita Plotini* 312, 320  
*Vitae Pythagorae* 476
- Pory, John 788
- Posidonius of Apamea 360, 553, 809, 810
- Possidius of Calama 1068
- Priapus 483
- Pre-adamites 369, 517, 633, 651, 827  
*see also* La Peyrère
- Prester John 328
- Prideaux, Humphrey  
*Old and New Testament Connected* 887, 1136  
*True Nature*, 296
- Prideaux, John  
*Viginti-Duae Lectiones* 895, 896, 897, 898
- Prideaux, Mathias 296, 605, 678
- Prima Materia. *See* Atoms
- Primasius 892
- Primogeniture  
 significance of 551–2, 1118  
*see also* Marriage Customs
- Prisca Theologia 416, 695
- Priscianus Caesariensis 747, 776, 795
- Proclus Lycaeus 320, 418
- Procopius Gazaeus  
*Commentarii in Isaiam* 772  
*Commentarii in Octateuchum* 448, 526, 642, 653, 675, 747, 859, 860, 1115, 1116
- Procopius of Caesarea 745, 754, 761, 773, 790
- Procreation 354, 593  
 fertilization of egg 485  
 of fish 327–8  
 growth of seed 350, 595, 597–9  
 hybrids 598–9  
 plastic power 599  
 puberty 285–6, 295–86  
 seed as receptacle for soul 376–7
- Prometheus 314, 431, 606, 686  
*see also* Noah, Deucalion
- Propertius, Sextus  
*Elegiae* 464
- St. Prosper of Aquitaine  
*De promissionibus* 485, 1011, 1053, 1086
- Providence 691, 1095–6
- Prudentius, Aurelius Clemens  
*Carmina Hamartigenia* 945–6  
*Contra Symmachum* 1066
- Psellus, Michael 1109
- Ptolemy of Mendes 526
- Ptolemy (Ptolemaeus, Claudius)  
*Almagest* 277, 343, 458  
*Astronomical Canon* 297, 298, 299, 300, 379, 459, 663, 689  
*Geography* 443, 444, 445, 447, 448, 449, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 460, 461, 463, 465, 467, 468, 469, 470, 521, 613, 653, 713, 714, 718, 719, 722, 723, 731, 733, 734, 737, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 749, 750, 751, 752, 754, 761, 764, 766, 770, 771, 773, 774, 775, 780, 782, 786, 788, 790, 791, 792, 796, 797, 801, 802, 805, 806, 1006, 1007, 1016, 1104  
*Tetrabiblos* 745  
*Treatise* 443  
 on Mt. Ararat 652, 653  
 chronological canon of 282  
 mathematical canon 277–8, 297, 298, 300
- Ptolemy Philadelphus 566
- Pufendorf, Samuel 512
- Purchas, Samuel 463, 474, 598, 633, 717, 718, 750
- Purnell, Frederick, Jr. 315, 588, 1066

- Purple Fish 755–6
- Pyle, Thomas  
*Paraphrase* 302–7, 399, 492, 517, 921, 1087, 1118, 1142
- Pynchon, Joseph 975
- Pythagoras of Samos 518  
*Carmen aureum* 376  
*Fragmenta* 360, 363, 479, 629  
 monads of 360
- Quadratus, Gaius Asinius 734
- Quintilianus, Fabius  
*Declamationes minores* 1030
- R. Rab 438
- Rabbinic works. *See* individual authors
- Races  
 color of skin 698–9
- Racetrack 970
- Rachel 453  
 death of 1115  
 infertility of 1030  
 steals teraphim 975, 1062  
 typology of 1022, 1039  
*see also* Isaac, Leah
- Radak. *See* Kimchi, R. David
- Radziwill, Nicolaus Christoph (Mikołaj Krzysztof) 1038
- Rainbow 279–80  
 antediluvian occurrence of 635, 690  
 of Chinese Emperor Fohi 279–80  
 as covenant 688, 689–90  
 signification of 669–70, 688–90  
 worshiped among Peruvians 690
- Raleigh, Sir Walter  
*History* 320, 443, 444, 459, 462, 463, 602, 659, 660, 664, 679, 750, 881, 888
- Rambam. *See* Maimonides
- Ramban. *See* Nachmanides
- Ramazzini, Bernardo 625, 627
- Rams  
 Fat Rams of Nebajoth 450  
 of Hermes 456
- Ramsey, Rachel 280, 433
- Rappaport, Rhoda 553, 593, 639
- Rashi (RASHI). *See* Jarchi
- Rauwolff, Leonhart 943, 951
- Raven  
*see* Noah's Ark
- Ravius, Christianus (Christian Raue) 981
- Ray, John  
*Collection* 943, 951  
*Miscellaneous Discourses* 627, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 638  
*Three Physico* 583, 595, 623, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 635, 638, 663  
*Wisdom of God* 599
- Reason 343, 392, 480, 503, 505, 558, 687
- Rebekah 1001–3, 1008  
*see also* Isaac, Jacob
- Reedy, Gerard 289
- Rehoboth 785
- Reinbeck, Andreas  
*Doctrina Hebraeorum* 702, 704
- Reineccius, Reinerius 589
- Reis, Elizabeth 877
- Reitz, Johann Heinrich 941
- Reland, Adriaan  
*De nummis Hebraeorum* 554  
*Dissertationes* 443  
*Four Treatises* 857
- Rempham 1063–4  
*see also* Egypt
- Rephaim 848  
*see also* Giants
- Reuben 1077, 1118
- Reuchlin, Johannes  
*Arte cabalistica* 838, 839
- Resurrection 257, 421, 425, 450, 586, 636  
 of body 595–6, 656, 862, 940–1, 999
- Revelation of Moses 472
- Rezin and Pekah 231
- Rhesen 786
- Rhinocolura 853, 854
- Rhodiginus, Ludovicus Coelius 1082
- Rhodium, Apollonius. *See* Apollonius Rhodius
- Riccioli, Giovanni Batista  
*Almagestum* 631, 632
- Richter, Will 947
- Riolanus, Jean 428
- Riphath 764
- Rivet, André  
*Theologicae* 329, 849, 870, 975, 976, 977, 980

- Robbins, Frank E. 303, 345, 384
- Rodanim 760
- Roderigo, Diego. *See* Zacuto
- Romulus 851
- Rorarius, Hieronymus 596
- Rosenblatt, Jason P. 361
- Ross, Alexander  
*Arcana* 327, 462
- Rossi, Paolo 280, 433, 588, 693, 898
- Rowland, Ingrid D. 678, 694
- Rufinus Aquileiensis (Rufinus of Aquileia)  
 440, 773, 1143
- Rufus, Quintus Curtius  
*Historia Alexandri* 500, 659, 725, 726,  
 727, 778, 800, 809, 820, 290, 316,  
 555, 556, 561, 604, 657, 673, 736,  
 757, 760, 784, 851, 854, 917
- Rufus, Sextus  
*Breviarium* 805, 806, 1008
- Rupertus Tuitensis (Rupert of Deutz)  
*In Cantica Canticorum* 978, 982, 1108
- Ryswick, Treaty of 706–7
- Saadiah Gaon ben Joseph 424, 670, 690,  
 708, 792, 1040
- Sabians. *See* Zabians, Maimonides
- Sabbath 383
- Sabellius, Marcus Antonio Coccio  
*Enneades* 570
- Sachems. *See* Native Americans
- Sacrifice  
 of animals 854–5, 912  
 of humans 871–2  
 rites of 853–4, 893  
 typology of 912  
*see also* Christ, Jesus, Abraham, Isaac
- Sailor, Danton B. 318, 361
- Salem Witchcraft. *See* Introduction,  
 Section 1  
 Matthew Hale
- Salianus, Jacobus (Jacques Salian)  
*Annales ecclesiastici* 318, 361, 650
- Salmasius, Claudius (Claude de  
 Saumaise)  
*Pliniana exercitationes* 573, 652, 748,  
 780, 857, 958, 1007, 1064
- Samothes 884
- Samson  
 as Hercules 442
- R. Samuel 438, 1083
- Sanchoniathon (Sanchuniathon) 308,  
 312, 412, 413, 494, 495, 682, 891
- Sánchez, Gaspar (Sanctius) 984
- Sanders, Nicholas 560
- Saracens 450, 472  
 descendants of Ishmael 921
- Sarah  
 age of 843, 986, 998  
 beauty of 843  
 burial of 873, 998–9  
 cakes of 943, 951  
 chastity debated 961  
 courted by Abimelek 843, 867–8, 963  
 courted by Pharaoh 523–4, 843, 846,  
 868–9  
 covering of 869, 963–4  
 kinship with Abraham 282–3,  
 839–40, 962  
 as Iscah 282, 283, 839, 835  
 and providence 844–6  
 typology of 563, 846, 882  
*see also* Incest, Machpellah, Marriage  
 Customs
- Sardonyx 459  
*see also* Onyx
- Sargon II 233
- Satan 474, 487, 488  
 as angel of light 477  
 as Samael 487
- Saubert, Johannes 1073
- Sauchaeorum Tyrannus 448, 453
- Saul 215–6, 1042, 1044, 1125, 1146  
 death of 288
- Saurin, Jacques  
*Dissertations* 317, 321, 399, 814,  
 849, 875, 876, 877, 921, 985–7, 989,  
 992–6, 999–1001, 1003, 1015–6,  
 1024, 1033–4, 1048, 1053, 1055, 1057,  
 1081–2, 1089–90, 1094, 1097–8,  
 1100–1, 1104–6, 1111, 1113, 1115, 1122–3,  
 1125–6, 1128, 1137, 1141, 1142  
 on Melchizedek 904–8
- Savoy Declaration 345  
*see also* Westminster Confession
- Scaliger, Joseph Justus  
*Animadversiones* 549, 972, 1069



- Appendix Vergiliana* 947  
*Elenchus orationis* 569  
*Emendatione Temporum* 473, 486, 566, 647  
*Exotericarum* 575, 823, 1009  
*Isagogicorum chronologiae* 879  
*Notitiae in fragmenta* 309, 544, 569, 570, 573, 574, 652, 699, 748, 1107  
*Opus de emendatione* 309, 582, 693, 743, 833  
*Thesaurus temporum* 309  
 (ed.) *Masorites* 738  
 (ed.) *de verborum significantum* 680, 854
- Scheiner, Christoph 537  
 Schenckius, Johannes Georgius 1009  
 Schickhard, Wilhelm 840  
 Schindler, Valentin  
   *Lexicon Pentaglotton* 510, 609, 1130  
 Schmidt, Francis 529, 898, 1046,  
 Schmidt, Sebastian  
   *Libros Regum annotationes* 708  
   *Sabbathum* 510  
 Scholasticus, Agathias  
   *Historiae* 795  
*Scholia in Apollonii Rhodii Argonautica*  
 763, 794  
 Scipio, 657  
 Scotus, John Duns 926  
 Scriptures. *See* Bible  
 Scylax Caryandensis 802  
 Scymnus of Chios 759  
 Second Coming 907  
   *see also* Christ, Jesus  
 Sedulius, Coelius  
   *Carmen Paschale* 946  
*Seder Olam Rabbah* 241, 785  
 Seeds  
   containing miniscule bodies 350–1  
   *see also* Procreation  
*Sefer ha-Massa'ot*. *See* Benjamin of Tudela  
*Sefer ha-Yuhasin*. *See* Zachuth  
*Sefer Josippon*. *See* Joseph Ben Gorion  
*Sefer Shalsheleth*. *See* R. Gedaliah Ibn  
   Yahha ben Joseph  
 Seianus, Lucius Aelius 555  
 Selden, John  
   *De Diis Syriis* 381, 854, 876, 890,  
   1037, 1041, 1058, 1060, 1061, 1064  
   *History of Tithes* 512, 557, 892, 897  
   *Jani Anglorum* 310, 332, 359, 383,  
   559, 884  
   *Jure naturali* 360, 361, 519, 528, 548,  
   553, 564, 579, 668, 859, 962, 1003,  
   1058, 1082, 1083  
   *De Synedriis* 563, 564, 613, 859, 1106  
   *Titles of Honor* 1123  
   *Uxor Ebraica* 548, 1082  
   (ed.) *Contextio Gemmarum* 678, 783  
 Semiramis 778–9  
 Semonin, Paul 553, 592  
 Seneca, Lucius Annaeus (the Younger)  
   *De beneficiis* 331, 850  
   *De Clementia* 556  
   *Epistulae morales* 359, 432, 505, 979  
   *Naturales quaestiones* 359, 414, 604,  
   636, 649, 685, 689, 790, 947, 980  
   *Octavia* 505  
   *Ad serenum* 850  
 Sennacherib 606, 772  
   destruction of, foretold 230  
   besieges Jerusalem 233  
   murder of 234  
 Sennert, Daniel  
   on atomism 361  
   *Thirteen Books* 361, 382  
   *Medicina* 383  
   *Institutionum* 383  
 Sepher Thephileth 870  
 Seraph(im) 479, 500, 504, 1041  
   as fiery serpent 478–80  
   *see also* Angels  
 Serpent 480, 1145  
   brazen serpent 479  
   cursed by God 483–7  
   enmity with woman 495–7  
   in Garden of Eden 477  
   as Satan 477, 487  
   “seed of” 488–9  
   subtlety of 1139  
   symbolic meaning of 507  
   winged serpents 479  
   worshiped in America  
   as Nachash 477  
   as Vitziliputzli 508

- see also* Seraph(im)  
 Serrarius, Petrus (Pierre Serrurier) 648  
 Serug 835  
 Servilianus, Fabius Maximus 1032  
 Servius  
     *Vergilii commentaria* 652, 897  
 Sesostrys (Sesostris, Sisusthrus, Sisithrus, Vaphres) 523, 527, 788  
     *see also* Noah, Noah's Ark  
 Seth  
     birth of 528  
     as type of the Messiah 528–9  
 Sethites  
     separation from Cainites 545–7  
 Severus, Cornelius  
     *Ætna* 947  
 Severus, Sulpicius (of Aquitaine)  
     *Chronicorum* 863, 1054  
     *Dialogues* 617  
 Sewall, Samuel 403  
     *Diary* 944  
     *Phaenomena* 402, 474, 825  
 Seznec, Jean 416  
 Shalmaneser V (Salmanassar) 232, 233, 465, 467  
 Shaw, Jane 344  
 Sheba, Queen of 747–8  
 Shechemites  
     not idolaters 903  
 Shechinah 320, 321, 424, 474, 475, 479, 483, 500, 511, 516, 517, 528, 561, 565, 818, 877, 913, 949, 1041, 1069  
 Shem (Patriarch) 902–3  
     blessings of 675–6  
     descendants in America 825  
     offspring of 715–8, 730–52  
     tents of 676  
 R. Shemaiah 538  
 Shepard, Thomas 689  
 Shepherds (Hyksos) 1107–9  
     *see also* Egypt  
 Sherlock, Thomas  
     *Use and Intent of Prophecy* 494–7, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 936–41, 1132–7  
     on Adam's Fall 494–7  
 Sherlock, William  
     *Happiness of Good Men*, 927–36  
     *Practical Discourse* 944  
     on God's covenant with Abraham as type of eternal life 927–36  
*Shifthei Chachamim* 616, 642  
     *see also* Jarchi  
 Shilo 526, 709, 931, 1021  
     gathering of gentiles into 1128, 1135, 1147  
     LeClerc on 1122–3  
     meaning of 1129–31  
     Midrash Rabbah on 1126  
     Onkelos on 1126  
     prophecy of 1122, 1125, 1127, 1144  
     prosperity of 1132–4  
     scepter of 1125–9, 1133–4  
     Talmud on 1127  
     vine of 1137  
     *see also* Judah  
 Shinar, Ellasar, Elam  
     kings of 820, 888, 890  
     Plain of 455  
 Shishak 230, 795  
 R. Shlomo ben Meir (Rashbam) 1041  
 Shushan (Susa) 465  
 Shute, Josias 856  
 Sibyl (Noah's daughter-in-law) 614  
*Sibylline Oracles* 575, 614, 723, 816, 887  
     *see also* Whiston  
 Sichern 228, 524, 862, 969, 1056  
     destruction of 842  
 Silverman, Kenneth  
     *Life and Times* 277, 338, 592, 644, 877, 1112  
     *Selected Letters* 1103  
 Simeon  
     bound by Joseph 1096  
 Simeon and Levi  
     blessing of 1121  
     scattering of 1122  
 R. Simeon ben Jochai (Yochai) 317, 572, 705, 1122  
 R. Simeon ben Lakish 849  
 Simon (sorcerer) 1066  
 Simon Bar-Jona 231  
 Simon, James, 583  
 Simon, Richard 410  
     *Critical Enquiries* 833

- Critical History of the OT* 270, 271, 272, 283, 302, 315, 363, 567, 701, 709, 806, 808, 833, 889, 1074  
*see also* Biblical Criticism
- Simplicius  
*Aristotelis commentaria*, 358, 359, 364, 414  
*Aristotelis physicorum* 360, 416, 430  
*Commentarius in Epicteti* 505
- Sin  
 congenite 505
- Sionita, Gabriel  
*Geographia*, 447, 741  
*Grammatica Arctica* 741
- Sisera 287–8
- Sisuthrus (Sisithrus). *See* Sesostrys
- Sixtus Senensis  
*Bibliotheca Sancta* 271, 548, 770, 1082  
*Historica Scholastica* 770
- Skin Color  
 origin of 675, 698–9, 773–4  
*see also* Slavery, Negroes
- Skinner, Dorothy M. 596
- Slavery 552–4, 849–50  
 on American plantations 850  
*see also* Skin Color, Negroes
- Sloane, Hans 583
- Small Pox  
*See* Inoculation controversy 699
- Smith, John 1146, 1147,
- Smolinski, Reiner  
 “Authority” 302, 709, 801, 850, 889, 1074  
 “How to Go” 302, 341  
 “Introduction” (*Threefold Paradise*) 711, 812, 999, 1127  
 “Israel Redivivus” 825
- Socrates 376, 386, 433
- Sodom, King of 898, 899
- Sodom and Gomorrah  
 destruction of 523, 864–5, 954–7  
 lakes of fire near 456  
 in pagan histories 945  
 visited by angels 865
- Solberg, Winton U.  
 “Introduction” (*Christian Philosopher*) 269, 356  
 “Science and Religion” 327, 356
- Solinus, Gaius Julius  
*Collectanea* 457, 462, 652, 660  
*De mirabilibus* 481, 511, 523, 588, 681, 683, 761, 765, 772, 778, 789, 791, 945, 1010
- Solomon  
 anointed 223–4  
 death of 288
- Solon 629
- Sopater 505
- Sophocles  
*Oedipus* 332, 333  
*Trachiniae* 442
- Soul 306, 332, 344, 401, 431–2, 505  
 infusion into body 351, 355, 375, 373–6  
*see also* Immortality, Aristotle, Procreation
- Sozomenos, Salaminius Hermias  
*Historia ecclesiastica* 773, 885
- Sozzini, Fausto 703
- Spartanus  
*Scriptores Augustae* 1082
- SPCK  
 Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge 420
- Spener, Philip Jakob 515
- Spencer, John  
*Dissertatio* 314, 315, 1045, 1046  
*De legibus Hebraeorum* 314, 315, 416, 854, 896, 897, 924, 1046, 1053, 1060, 1062, 1098
- Sperlingius, Johannes  
*Synopsis Physica* 1009
- Spinoza, Baruch (Benedict) 288, 289, 301, 302, 344, 358, 408, 410, 477, 709, 889, 946, 1074  
*see also* Biblical Criticism, Introduction, Section 3
- Spon, Jacob 1024
- Stanford, Donald E. 553, 592
- Stars  
 influence of 327  
 not divine 342  
*see also* Earth, Creation
- Statius  
*Silvae* 756  
*Thebaid*, 980

- Stearns, Raymond P. 302, 356
- Steele, Richard  
*Husbandmans Calling* 425
- Steno, Nicolaus  
*Prodoromus* 583
- Stephanus Byzantius 450, 451, 454, 530,  
 696, 734, 735, 737, 739, 741, 749,  
 754, 757, 759, 761, 762, 764, 765,  
 770, 774, 781, 786, 794, 796, 850,  
 890, 897, 969, 1007, 1103,
- St. Stephen 454, 554, 555, 732, 836,  
 837, 1064
- Stephens, Henry 273, 274
- Stephens, Robert  
 compiles first concordance 273–4
- Stephens, Walter E. 614, 681
- Steucho, Agostino 1035
- Stevens, John 658
- Stiernhielm, Georg  
 origin of languages 812
- Stillingfleet, Edward  
*Origines* 302, 307, 315, 350, 363, 663,  
 678
- Stimson, Dorothy 379
- Stobaeus, Joannes 363, 364, 369, 505
- Stones, G. B. 337, 358, 364, 397, 337,  
 358, 415
- Strabo 313, 315, 360, 362, 367, 414,  
 444, 445, 448, 449, 458, 459, 460,  
 461, 465, 467, 469, 470, 483, 500,  
 506, 523, 526, 602, 608, 652, 663,  
 714, 716, 719, 724, 725, 726, 729,  
 730, 731, 732, 739, 741, 744, 745, 746,  
 747, 754, 755, 757, 761, 762, 764, 765,  
 766, 767, 768, 769, 771, 772, 773,  
 774, 776, 778, 779, 780, 781, 783,  
 784, 785, 786, 787, 789, 790, 792,  
 795, 796, 797, 800, 802, 808, 820,  
 822, 832, 854, 862, 913, 945, 957,  
 970, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1053, 1108, 1109
- Strigelius, Victor 637
- Strong, William  
*Discourse of Two Covenants* 426, 922
- Strong, James (Strong's Numbers) 413,  
 421, 423, 428, 440, 451, 452, 456, 461,  
 462, 465, 471, 478, 482, 488, 498,  
 508, 510, 538, 562, 608, 615, 648,  
 672, 679, 680, 681, 683, 697, 703,  
 715, 728, 743, 761, 775, 777, 782,  
 784, 789, 800, 801, 811, 848, 857, 885,  
 894, 896, 910, 1085, 1121
- Stroumsa, Guy G. 315, 879, 1046, 1062
- Strozza, Julius 625
- Stuckius, Johannes Wilhelmus 766,  
*Suda* (Lexicon) 435, 437, 725, 731, 732,  
 758, 789, 792, 835, 897, 917, 1060,  
 1146
- Suetonius  
*Divus Augustus* 695, 779, 1060
- Sun  
 course of inverted 347  
 density of sunbeams 387  
 diameter of 396  
 distance from earth 356  
 eclipse of 371  
 worship of 875–7
- Sundeen, Glenn 1090
- Swammerdam, Jan 485
- Swift, Jonathan 377, 810
- Swinnock, George  
*Christian-Man's Calling* 964
- Sword and Bow  
 meaning of 1117
- Symmachus of Samaria 318, 324, 459,  
 585, 768, 1002
- Symson, William 482
- Syncellus, George  
*Ecloga Chronographica* 281, 412, 613,  
 728, 738, 740, 757, 760, 802, 816,  
 1108
- Synesius of Cyrene 561, 679
- Taautus 308  
 as Egyptian Hermes 365
- Tacitus, Cornelius  
*Annales* 729, 784, 794, 887, 1082  
*Historia* 523, 615, 945, 947, 957  
*Lex Iulia* 1082  
*De origine et situ* 430
- Tadmor 454
- Talion Law (Lex Talonis) 686–7  
*see also* Blood
- Tanim  
 as crocodiles 378  
 as whales 328  
*see also* Nachash

- Talmud, Babylonian* (Soncino)  
 Avoda Zarah 1058, 1127  
 Baba Bathra 472, 835, 840, 910, 1040, 1047  
 Beitzah 1053  
 Chagigah 494  
 Chullin 1053  
 Eiruvin 748  
 Horayoth 1124  
 Joma (Yoma) 423, 424, 765, 981  
 Kethuboth 986  
 Makkoth 1053  
 Megilah 728  
 Nedarim 730, 849  
 Nidah 748  
 Pesachim 1053  
 Sanhedrin 438, 476, 494, 514, 516, 520, 557, 558, 606, 651, 666, 728, 738, 834, 835, 992, 1060, 1124, 1126, 1127  
 Shabbath 539, 748, 813, 834, 870, 912, 1114  
 Sotha 472, 835, 840, 1083  
 Yevamoth 520, 687, 731  
 Yoma 423, 424, 765, 981  
 Zevachim 615  
 Tammuz (ammuz) 1064  
 R. Tanchuma bar Abba  
*Midrash Tanchuma*, 319, 421, 528, 541, 614, 910  
*Targum Hierosolymitanum* 319, 323, 482, 555, 714, 730, 754, 756, 762, 765, 790, 795, 866, 873, 874, 893, 955, 970, 971, 1037, 1083, 1096, 1128, 1132, 1143, 1145  
*Targum Jonathan Ben Uz(z)iel* 321, 429, 467, 474, 475, 478, 529, 555, 607, 608, 670, 674, 687, 728, 730, 731, 738, 740, 754, 756, 762, 765, 771, 790, 792, 795, 834, 840, 853, 855, 870, 874, 878, 890, 893, 955, 971, 1035, 1037, 1058, 1073, 1083, 1096, 1114, 1139  
*Targum Onkelos* 321, 487, 514, 529, 551, 553, 555, 582, 601, 608, 674, 676, 732, 786, 820, 882, 890, 955, 1028, 1035, 1037, 1048, 1049, 1068, 1073, 1076, 1117, 1126, 1128, 1132, 1143  
*see also* Fagius  
 Tarsis(h) 760, 761, 762  
 Tatian  
*Address to the Greeks* 1151  
*Oratio* 323, 527  
 Tattius, Achilles  
*Leucippe et Clitophon* 1109  
 Tavernier, Jean-Baptiste 463  
 Taylor, Edward  
*Upon Types of the OT* 501, 536, 579, 594, 621, 895, 914, 923, 989, 1019, 1021, 1152  
 Teixeira, Pedro 423, 722  
 on fate of Babel 780  
 Teman (Edomite) 453  
 Temporarius, Joannes (Jean du Temp)  
*Chronologicarum* 585, 586, 612, 613, 619, 653  
 Tenison, Thomas  
*Of Idolatry* 479, 818, 1100  
 Terah  
 death of 835, 842  
 Teraphim 453, 975, 1042, 1043  
 as ancestral images 1045, 1046–7  
 as Lares 1044  
 use of in divination 1040–7  
 as talisman 453, 1040  
 as Penates 1041–2  
*see also* Cherubim  
 Terentius, Publius 549  
 Terry, Edward  
*Voyage to East-India* 943, 1011, 1012, 1090  
 Tertullian (Quintus Septimus Florens Tertulianus)  
*Adversus haereses* 479, 945, 978  
*Adversus Hermogenem* 323, 420  
*Adversus Marcionem* 329, 484, 622, 979, 1122  
*Adversus Valentinianos* 479  
*Against Praxeas* 331, 955  
*De anima* 331  
*Answer to the Jews* 537, 1122  
*Apology* 1066  
*Carmen de Sodoma* 945  
*De carne Christi* 431, 1131  
*De fuga* 979  
*De resurrectione* 1131

- De spectaculis* 736  
*Spes Fidelium* 999  
*Treatise of the Soul* 473  
*Veiling of Virgins* 868  
 Testament of Adam 472  
 Thacher, John B. 657  
 Thales of Miletus 360, 362–3, 414, 415, 629  
   on water as origin of universe 362–3  
   *see also* Atomism  
 Thallus  
   *Aigyptika* 312  
 Thamar 285, 286  
   acquittal of 1030  
   condemnation of 1028–9  
   and Judah's pledge 1080–1  
   punishment of 1082–3  
   *see also* Judah, Marriage Customs, Women  
 Themanius 532  
 Themata 452  
 Theocritus of Syracuse  
   *Epigrammata* 415, 778  
   *Idylla* 725, 944  
   *Scholia in Aristophanem* 725  
 Theodoret of Cyrrihus  
   *Dialogues* 861  
   *In Ezechielem* 767, 794  
   *In Jeremiam* 616, 653  
   *In xii prophetas* 783  
   *Quaestiones et responsiones* 861  
   *Quaestiones in libros Regnorum* 747  
   *Quaestiones in Octateuchum* 586, 615, 675, 676, 725, 739, 803, 855, 856, 861, 880, 961, 973, 982, 1096, 1143  
   on Mt. Ararat 652  
 Theodoretus, Johannes Arcerius  
   *Iamblichi Chalcedensis* 359, 360  
 Theodotian 367, 459, 768  
 Theodotion 318  
 Theodotus  
   *Carmine de Judaeis* 524, 527, 862  
 Theognis  
   *Elegiae* 332, 333  
 Theophanes Homologetes (Confessor)  
   740, 1005  
 Theophilus Antiochenus (Theophilus of Antioch) 302, 323, 326, 417, 738  
 Theophrastus of Eressos  
   *De causis* 326, 481, 1032  
   *Historia Plantarum* 326, 481, 654, 741, 742, 746, 757, 789, 1033, 1034  
 Thévenot, Jean de  
   *Travels* 1090, 421, 722  
 Thevet, André  
   *Cosmographie* 463  
 Thilo, Valentin 703, 704  
 Thomas, Isaiah 327  
 Thomson, Keith 589  
 Thorowgood, Thomas  
   *Iewes in America* 812  
 Thoth 278, 298–9, 413, 798  
   Egyptian god 308, 313, 365  
 Thucydides 430, 608, 608  
 Tiberias (City) 424  
 Tiberius, Catius Asconius Silius Italicus  
   *Punica* 760  
 Tiberius, Minutius 849  
 Tibullus, Albius  
   *Elegiae* 563, 780  
   *Panegyricus* 456, 460, 461, 1126  
 Tidal, King of Nations 888  
 Tiflis 470  
 Tigerstedt, E. N. 310, 614, 678, 681  
 Tigris 469  
 Time  
   relativity of 346–7, 349, 357  
   *see also* Calendars  
 Timosthenes of Rhodes 729  
 Tirinus, Jacobus 534  
 Titaea (Noah's wife)  
   as Rea 684  
   as Terra 684  
 Tithing  
   among ancients 896–7  
   *see also* Melchizedek  
 Tobit 785, 787  
 Togarmath 764–5  
 Tohu Bohu. *See* Chaos  
 Toland, John  
   *Adeisidaemon* 313, 442  
   *Letters* 313, 315  
 Tophet 1061  
 Tornielli, Agostino  
   *Annales sacri et profani* 567, 568, 650, 842

- Tostado, Alfonso (Abulensis)  
*Commentaria in Genesis* 611, 654, 675
- Tournefort, Joseph Pitto de 469, 470
- Trade  
 ancient payment methods 554–6
- Trajanus, Severus  
 canals of 469, 470
- Tree of Life 500  
*see also* Garden of Eden
- Tremellius, Immanuel  
*Biblia Sacra* 451, 456, 607, 1094, 1121, 1128, 1137  
*Lectures on Genesis* 529, 608, 982
- Tremellius, Immanuel and Francis Junius  
*Opera Theologica* 982, 1054
- Trinitarianism 277, 317, 331  
 Trinity 277, 408, 497, 866, 950  
*see also* Arianism
- Trip paradisi (City) 444  
*see also* Cotton Mather
- Trompf, Garry W. 281
- Trojan War 307, 308, 310, 334, 335, 362, 495
- Tubal-Cain 518
- Tuckney, Anthony  
*Forty Sermons* 1140
- Turks 405, 446, 450, 832, 862, 1105
- Turretin, Francis  
*Institutiones* 383, 409, 417, 1000  
 on Hexaemeral tradition 383–4
- Tuttle, Julius H.  
 “William Whiston” 277  
 “Libraries” 428, 498, 535, 589, 666, 942, 943, 980, 1018, 1103
- Twain, Mark 433
- Twersky, Isadora and Bernard Septimus (ed.) 319
- Typology. *See* Abraham, Adam, Christ, Hagar, Eve, Isaac, Moses, Sacrifice, Sarah, etc.
- Tyre 290, 291, 453  
 temple of 799
- Tyre, William of 448
- Tzetzes, Isaac  
*Scholia in Lycophronem* 1033, 1034, 1052
- Tzetzes, Johannes  
*Chiliades*, 717, 725, 790, 1142
- Unicorn 584  
*see also* Noah’s Ark
- Universal Matter  
*see* Atoms
- Universe  
 eternity of 303–4  
*see also* Earth, Moses
- Ur (City) 452, 835–7
- Uranus Syrius 741
- Urbicius Constantinopolitanus 760
- Umim and Thummim 1042
- Ursinus, Johannes Henricus  
 Analectorum 1077
- Ussher, James  
*Annals* 213, 291, 296, 297, 299, 300, 308, 310, 311, 334, 362, 409, 408, 486, 490, 517, 529, 647, 693, 819, 821, 845, 870, 887, 901, 1059  
*Chronologica* 281, 282, 285, 286, 290, 298
- Vairo, Leonardo (Leonardus Varius) 974
- Valerius Maximus 851, 868, 1032
- Valesius, Franciscus (Valles)  
*De sacra philosophia* 382, 383, 689, 858, 859
- van Almeloveen, Theodoor Jansson 483, 1003
- van Beverwyck, Jan (Beverovicus, Johannes)  
*Thesaurus Sanitatis* 574, 575
- van De Wetering, John E. 394
- van den Steen, Cornelius. *See* À Lapide
- van der Wall, Ernestine G. E. 648
- van Helmout, Jean Baptista 412, 414
- van Leeuwenhoek, Anton. *See* Leeuwenhoek
- van Rooden, Peter T. 319
- Vaphres, King of Egypt 527  
*see also* Egypt, Moses, Pharaoh
- Varenius, Augustus  
*Decades Mosaicæ* 702, 704
- Varenius, Bernard 660
- Varrerius, Caspar (Gaspar Barreiros Lusitanus) 718
- Varro, Marcus Terentius  
*Antiquitates* 311

- De gente populi*, 311, 571  
*De lingua Latina* 555, 684, 1063  
*De rerum rusticarum* 1010, 1050, 1101  
*Travels* 450  
 division of time 311  
 Vartomannus, Ludovicus  
   *Novum Itinerarium* 569, 744, 746, 774  
 Vatablus, Franciscus  
   *Adnotationes* 825, 978, 997, 998, 999, 1099  
   *Biblia* 608, 699, 717, 1130  
   *Critica Sacra* 717, 874, 877, 975, 978  
 Venetus, Georgius (Francesco Giorgio) 981  
 Verbrugghe, Gerald P. (ed.)  
   *Berosus and Manetho* 613, 682  
 Vermigli. *See* Peter Martyr  
 Vesalius, Andreas 428  
 Viccars, John  
   *Decapla in Psalmos* 1035  
 Vico, Giambattista 555  
 Villalpando, Juan Bautista 311  
 Villamont, Jacques de 471  
 Virgil (Mantua Publius Vergilius Maro)  
   *Aeneid* 313, 337, 393, 431, 432, 433, 434, 436, 508, 512, 590, 605, 728, 736, 758, 760, 798, 806, 817, 818, 854, 871, 969, 973, 1065, 1106, 1142, 1146  
   *Eclogues* 336, 337  
   *Georgics* 310, 333, 409, 432, 433, 434, 468, 588, 689, 731, 817, 975  
   allegedly read OT 337  
   creation account in 337  
   imitates Moses in *Aeneid* 337  
 Vitringa, Compegius  
   on confusion of tongues 806  
   on origin of languages 806, 807, 1002  
 Vitruvius Pollio  
   *Architectura* 725, 817, 822  
 Vitzliputzli 508  
 Vives, Ludovicus 309  
 Vogelsangius, Reinerus  
   *Exercitationes Theologicae* 865  
 Volaterranus, Raphael (Raphael Maffei of Volterra) 309, 718  
 von Hohenheim, Theophrastus Phillippus Aureolus Bombastus. *See* Paracelsus  
 von Leibniz, Gottfried Wilhelm, Freiherr.  
   *See* Leibniz  
 von Zittel, Karl A. 639  
 Vorstius, Conrad 584  
 Vorstius, Guilielmus Henricus (Wilhelm Heinrich van dem Voost)  
   Trans. *Capitula Elieser* 584, 644, 645, 654, 727, 807, 965, 1053  
   *Chronologia* 693, 1053  
 Vossius, Dionysius (Transl.)  
   *Maimonidae De Idolotaria* 1058  
 Vossius, Gerard Joannes  
   *De Theologia Gentili* 315, 332, 436, 437, 439, 440, 441, 442, 453, 518, 605, 606, 636, 669, 689, 761, 770, 798, 817, 872, 875, 876, 877, 913, 975, 1067, 1111  
   (Transl.) *R. Manasseh ben Israel's Conciliator* 709  
 Vossius, Isaac  
   *Critical Enquiries* 567  
   *Dissertatio de aetate mundi* 433, 833  
   *De Sybillinis* 315, 833  
   *Observationes ad Pomponium* 675  
   *Septuaginta interpretibus* 833  
   (Ed.) *Urbicii Tacticis* 760  
 Wagenseil, Johann Christoph  
   *Confutatio* 1124  
   *De loco classico* 1124  
   *Sota* 1073  
   *Tela Ignea Satanae* 1123, 1124, 1128, 1135, 1137  
 Wall, dug down  
   meaning of 1120–1, 1143  
 Waller, Richard 417  
 Wallis, John  
   *Discourse* 343  
 Wallmann, Johannes 515  
 Walker, Daniel P. 310, 336, 416, 433  
 Walker, Williston 853  
 Walton, Brian (Ed.)  
   *Biblia Sacra Polyglotta* 283, 319, 323, 324, 378, 424, 429, 446, 467, 474, 475, 478, 487, 551, 553, 555, 653, 728, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 738, 740, 748, 750, 754, 755, 756, 757, 762, 765, 767, 771, 786, 790, 792,



- 795, 807, 834, 840, 852, 855, 866,  
870, 874, 878, 882, 893, 896, 955,  
968, 972, 997, 1028, 1035, 1037, 1048,  
1049, 1058, 1068, 1073, 1076, 1083,  
1100, 1114, 1117, 1126, 1128, 1132, 1135,  
1138, 1139, 1143, 1145
- Walton, Michael T. 630
- Warner, Margret H. 577
- Warren, Erasmus  
*Geologia Sacra* 354, 626, 632, 638,  
658–65
- Wasmuth, Matthias 702
- Water. *See* Earth
- Waterland, Daniel 315
- Watson, John Selby 525
- Webb, John 280, 433
- Weever, John 272
- Weierus, Joannes (Weyer, Wier) 1101
- Wells, Edward  
*Historical Geography* 434, 444, 459,  
464–5, 467–9, 711, 1079  
on Ur of the Chaldees 836–7
- Westfall, Richard S. 332, 343, 1062
- Westminster Confession* 345  
*see also* Savoy Declaration
- Whales 328
- White, Andrew D. 280, 314, 345, 429,  
433, 824
- Whiston, William  
*Athanasius convicted of Forgery* 277,  
317  
“Discourse Concerning Nature” 317,  
338  
*Essay Towards Restoring* 908  
*Essay on Revelation of St. John* 1128  
*New Theory* 338–58, 517, 593, 594,  
601, 604, 626, 633, 635, 639, 908  
*Primitive Christianity* 317, 1103  
*Short View* 277–301, 693, 748, 785,  
833  
*Vindication of Sibylline Oracles* 575,  
614, 887  
(Transl.)  
*Works of Josephus* 560, 570  
Arianism of 338  
and Thomas Burnet 338  
creation account explained by 338–57  
chronology of 282–90  
emendation of Bible 908  
limits Mosaic creation to sublunary  
Earth 338–43  
on multiplication of Adam’s children  
528  
praises Simon Patrick 339  
*see also* Cotton Mather
- Wicliff (Wyclif) 405, 406
- Wigglesworth, Michael 667
- Wilderness  
significance of 919
- Wiles, Maurice F. 277
- Willet, Andrew  
*Hexapla in Genesis* 904
- William of Tyre  
*Historia* 448, 453
- Williams, Roger 507
- Winthrop, John 644
- Wisdom  
as Sophia 322
- Wisdom  
of the ancients 376
- Witsius, Herman 315
- Withers, Charles W.J. 827
- Wolff, Christian 477
- Women  
fertility of 485  
in prophecy 496–7  
“seed of” 488–9  
tractability 557  
treatment of 845  
veil of 868  
weeping for Tammuz 1064  
*see also* Abraham, Concubines, Divorce,  
Eve, Marriage Customs, Thamar
- Woodward, John 602  
*Essay toward Natural History* 489, 490,  
491, 583, 638, 639  
*Of the Wisdom* 315  
*Philosophical Transactions* 583, 602,  
608
- Wotton, William  
*Discourse* 810, 811, 812, 813, 814
- Xanthus (Achilles’ horse) 334, 477
- Xenocrates 364
- Xenophanes 360,
- Xenophon

- Anabasis* 725, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 766, 767, 786, 789, 796  
*Cyropaedia* 278, 297–9, 308, 726, 763, 777, 778, 785, 797, 798, 851  
*De aequivocis* 683  
*Hellenica* 769  
 Xerxes I (Ahasuerus) 241  
 Xiphilinus, Johannes (Epit.)  
     *Dio's Roman History* 467, 731, 1016, 1017  
  
 R. Yaakov ben Rabbeinu Asher ben R'Yechiel (ROSH). *See* Baal Hatturim  
 Yalkut, Shimoni (R. Shimon HaDarshan) 727  
 Yates, Frances  
     *Giordano Bruno* 309, 315, 1066  
 R. Yehuda HaChassid 1029  
 Yitzchaki, R. Shlomo (Rashi). *See* Jarchi  
 R. Yose ben Halaftha of Sepphoris 241, 785  
 R. Yudan 961  
  
 Zabians 452, 878  
     *see also* Maimonides  
  
 R. Zachuth, Abraham ben Samuel (Diego Roderigo) 855  
 R. Zacuto, Abraham ben Samuel. *See* Zachuth  
 de Zárate, Agostino  
     *Historia y Conquista* 598, 657  
 Zebulun and Zidon 1138  
 St. Zeno (bishop of Verona) 871  
 Zeno of Citium 685  
 Zeno of Elea 430  
 Zenobia, Queen of Palmyra 446, 452  
 Zigabenus, Euthymius 740  
 Zilpah 1036–7  
 Zirkle, Conway 325  
 Zerubbabel (Zorobabel) 1123, 1125  
 Zohar (Soncino) 316, 317, 472, 473, 487, 670, 705, 748, 838, 870, 944, 1122  
 Zonaras, Joannes 1082  
 Zoroaster (Zarathustra) 308, 313, 452, 770  
 Zosimus 469, 470  
 Zwingli, Huldreich 846